

TECHNICAL REPORT STANDARD TITLE PAGE

1. REPORT NO. WA-RD 443.1	2. GOVERNMENT ACCESSION NO.	3. RECIPIENT'S CATALOG NO.	
4. TITLE AND SUBTITLE Evaluation of the PuSHMe Regional Mayday System Operational Test		5. REPORT DATE September 1997	
		6. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION CODE	
7. AUTHOR(S) Mark Haselkorn, Jan Spyridakis, David Gautschi, Kathleen Semple, Caitlin O'Connor		8. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION REPORT NO.	
9. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION NAME AND ADDRESS Washington State Transportation Center (TRAC) University of Washington, Box 354802 University District Building; 1107 NE 45th Street, Suite 535 Seattle, Washington 98105-4631		10. WORK UNIT NO.	
		11. CONTRACT OR GRANT NO. Agreement T9903, Task 44	
12. SPONSORING AGENCY NAME AND ADDRESS Washington State Department of Transportation Transportation Building, MS 7370 Olympia, Washington 98504-7370		13. TYPE OF REPORT AND PERIOD COVERED Final report	
		14. SPONSORING AGENCY CODE	
15. SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES This study was conducted in cooperation with the U.S. Department of Transportation, Federal Highway Administration.			
16. ABSTRACT <p>PuSHMe tested two systems, one voice and the other text-based, that allowed drivers to signal a need for in-vehicle emergency assistance to a monitored response center. Evaluation occurred in four areas: (1) performance, (2) usability, (3) market analysis and (4) institutional issues. It was concluded that these systems could approach 100% successful operation in a true market deployment though in a simulated deployment there was a 70.5% success rate of all trials. User response was generally favorable. Market analysis suggested numerous strategies, including that pricing should favor usage fees over purchase cost. Institutional analysis found serious obstacles to collaboration between private and public response centers, but also alternatives to the collaborative model such as a focus on non-emergency services or private response groups "becoming" the public emergency service provider through outsourcing.</p>			
17. KEY WORDS emergency response services, 911, E-911 emergency services, transportation services, public responsibility transportation services		18. DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT No restrictions. This document is available to the public through the National Technical Information Service, Springfield, VA 22616	
19. SECURITY CLASSIF. (of this report) None	20. SECURITY CLASSIF. (of this page) None	21. NO. OF PAGES 250	22. PRICE

Final Report
Research Project T9903, Task 44
PuSHMe—Emergency Response Operational Test

**Evaluation of the PuSHMe Regional
Mayday System Operational Test**

by

Mark Haselkorn
Principal Investigator

Jan Spyridakis
Investigator,
Usability

David Gautschi
Investigator,
Marketability

Kathleen Semple
Research Consultant,
Performance and Usability

Caitlin O'Connor
Research Assistant,
Market and Institutional

Washington State Transportation Center (TRAC)
University of Washington, Box 354802
University District Building
1107 NE 45th Street, Suite 535
Seattle, Washington 98105-4631

Washington State Department of Transportation
Technical Monitor
Morgan Balogh
Intelligent Transportation Systems (ITS) Engineer
Advanced Technology Branch

Prepared for

Washington State Transportation Commission
Department of Transportation
and in cooperation with
U.S. Department of Transportation
Federal Highway Administration

September 1997

DISCLAIMER

The contents of this report reflect the views of the authors, who are responsible for the facts and the accuracy of the data presented herein. The contents do not necessarily reflect the official views or policies of the Washington State Transportation Commission, Department of Transportation, or the Federal Highway Administration. This report does not constitute a standard, specification, or regulation.

Table of Contents

Executive Summary	1
Chapter 1. Introduction.....	6
1.1 Purpose	6
1.2 Background.....	6
1.3 PuSHMe System Descriptions.....	6
1.3.1 Overview.....	6
1.3.2 Motorola, Inc. System Description	7
1.3.3 XYPOINT System Description.....	8
1.4 Limitations of Evaluation.....	9
1.4.1 Use of Simulation.....	9
1.4.2 Selection of Test Participants	9
1.4.3 Incomplete Development Stage of Test Devices	9
1.4.4 CSC Operator Training and Experience	10
1.4.5 Maintenance and Monitoring of Systems.....	10
1.4.6 Impacts on Congestion and Air Quality	11
1.5 Overview of Other In-Vehicle Emergency Response Systems Utilizing GPS Technology.....	11
1.5.1 Project Northstar.....	11
1.5.2 Colorado Mayday System.....	12
1.5.3 Ford Motor Company	12
1.5.4 General Motors Corporation	13
1.6 Overview of Additional Methods of Determining Vehicle Location	13
1.7 Overview of this Report	14
Chapter 2. Performance Analysis	15
2.1 Introduction.....	15
2.1.1 Overview of Tests Conducted	15
2.1.2 Data Sources.....	17
2.1.3 Limitations	17
2.2 User Group Deployment Test.....	17
2.2.1 Overview of the User Group Deployment Test.....	17

2.2.2	Objectives of User Group Deployment Test	18
2.2.3	Test Methodology	18
2.2.4	Data Analysis	19
2.2.4.1	Data Analysis of Trial Success	19
2.2.4.2	Data Analysis to Determine the Time it Took for a Trial to be Completed	20
2.2.4.3	Additional Data Analysis to Determine Relationships Between Trial Success and Month of Testing, Button Pushed, Weather, Location, Time of Day, and Device	21
2.2.5	Results of Motorola's User Group Deployment	21
2.2.5.1	Motorola's Overall Success of Trials	22
2.2.5.2	Motorola Time to Complete Trial	22
2.2.5.2.1	User Reported Time from Button Push to Call Acknowledgment	23
2.2.5.2.2	Computer Generated Data - Time from Call Receipt at CSC to Call Verification	23
2.2.5.3	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Month of Testing	25
2.2.5.4	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Time of Day	26
2.2.5.5	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Button Pushed	28
2.2.5.6	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Weather Conditions	28
2.2.5.7	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Trial Location	30
2.2.5.8	Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Individual In-Vehicle Unit	31
2.2.6	Results of XYPOINT's User Group Deployment	33
2.2.6.1	XYPOINT's Overall Success of Trials	33
2.2.6.2	XYPOINT User Group Deployment Results - Time to Complete Trial	33
2.2.6.2.1	User Reported Time from Button Push to Trial Completion	34
2.2.6.2.2	Computer Generated Data - Time from Call Receipt at CSC to Call Verification	35
2.2.6.3	XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Month of Testing	36
2.2.6.4	XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Time of Day	38
2.2.6.5	XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Button Pushed	39
2.2.6.6	XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Weather Conditions	41
2.2.6.7	XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Trial Location	42

2.2.6.8 XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Individual In-Vehicle Unit.....	44
2.2.7 Conclusions and Discussion.....	45
2.2.7.1 Success Rate of Systems.....	45
2.2.7.2 Response Time.....	46
2.2.7.3 Other Conclusions.....	47
2.3 Simulated Service Delivery Test.....	49
2.3.1 Objectives of Test.....	49
2.3.2 Test Methodology.....	49
2.3.3 Data Analysis.....	50
2.3.4 Results: Time to Dispatch Service.....	52
2.3.4.1 Motorola Time to Dispatch Service.....	52
2.3.4.2 XYPOINT Time to Service Dispatch.....	53
2.3.5 Conclusions: Time to Service Dispatch.....	54
2.3.6 Results: Quality of Information.....	55
2.3.6.1 Dispatcher Results.....	56
2.3.6.1.1 AAA Dispatcher Results.....	56
2.3.6.1.2 King County Police Dispatcher Results.....	60
2.3.6.2 Service Provider Results.....	63
2.3.6.2.1 Motorola Service Provider Quality of Information Results.....	64
2.3.6.2.2 XYPOINT Service Provider Quality of Information Results.....	68
2.3.7 Conclusions: Quality of Information.....	72
2.4 Specific Test 1: Dropped Carrier Test.....	73
2.4.1 Objective of Test.....	73
2.4.2 Test Methodology.....	73
2.4.3 Data Analysis.....	74
2.4.4 Results.....	74
2.4.4.1 Controlled Dropped Carrier Testing Results.....	74
2.4.4.2 Applicable Results from User Group Deployment.....	75
2.4.5 Discussion and Conclusions.....	78
2.5 Specific Test 2: Topographic Interference Test.....	78
2.5.1 Objective.....	79
2.5.2 Test Methodology.....	79
2.5.3 Data Analysis.....	79
2.5.4 Results.....	80
2.5.5 Results by Type of Barrier.....	80
2.5.5.1 Trials Conducted in Parking Garages.....	80
2.5.5.2 Trials Conducted in "Urban Canyons".....	81
2.5.5.3 Trials Conducted in Forests.....	81
2.5.5.4 Trials Conducted in Open Terrain.....	81
2.5.6 Discussion and Conclusions.....	81

2.6 Specific Test 3: Moving Vehicle Test	82
2.6.1 Objective	82
2.6.2 Test Methodology and Data Analysis	82
2.6.2.1 Test Methodology and Data Analysis for XYPOINT	82
2.6.2.2 Test Methodology and Data Analysis for Motorola	83
2.6.3 Results	83
2.6.3.1 XYPOINT Moving Vehicle Test Results	83
2.6.3.2 Motorola Moving Vehicle Test Results	84
2.6.4 Discussion and Conclusions	84
2.7 Specific Test 4: Location Specific Test	84
2.7.1 Objective and Background	85
2.7.2 Methodology	85
2.7.3 Data Analysis	86
2.7.4 Results	86
2.7.5 Discussion and Conclusions	89
2.8 Specific Test 5: Remote CSC Operator Test	90
2.8.1 Objective	90
2.8.2 Test Methodology	90
2.8.3 Data Analysis	90
2.8.4 Results	91
2.8.5 Discussion and Conclusions	91
Chapter 3. Usability Analysis	93
3.1 Overview of Usability Analysis	93
3.2 Methods	93
3.3 Demographic Characteristics of Respondents	93
3.3.1 Motorola Respondents	94
3.3.2 XYPOINT Respondents	96
3.4 Data Analysis	98
3.5 Results	99
3.5.1 Motorola Results	99
3.5.1.1 Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: General Ease of Use	99
3.5.1.2 Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: Microphone Versus Handset	100
3.5.1.3 Motorola User Perceptions of Security/Safety	103
3.5.1.4 Motorola User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency	104

3.5.1.5	Additional Motorola User Perceptions of the Testing or System.....	106
3.5.1.6	Relationships Between Motorola Demographic Characteristics and Perceptions of the System.....	107
3.5.1.6.1	Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Age, Income, and Occupation.....	107
3.5.1.6.2	Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security System Subscription	108
3.5.2	XYPOINT Results.....	108
3.5.2.1	XYPOINT User Perceptions of Ease of Use.....	108
3.5.2.2	XYPOINT User Perceptions of Security/Safety	111
3.5.2.3	XYPOINT User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency	112
3.5.2.4	Additional XYPOINT User Perceptions of the Testing or System.....	114
3.5.2.5	Relationships Between XYPOINT Demographic Characteristics and Perceptions of the System.....	114
3.5.2.5.1	XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Age, Income, and Occupation.....	115
3.5.2.5.2	XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security Service Subscription	115
3.6	Discussion and Conclusions.....	116
3.6.1	Discussion and Conclusions for the Motorola System.....	116
3.6.2	Discussion and Conclusions for the XYPOINT System.....	117
Chapter 4.	Market Analysis.....	118
4.1	Objectives Of Market Analysis.....	118
4.2	Study Description.....	118
4.3	General Overview of the Study Methodology.....	118
4.4	Methodology.....	120
4.4.1	Stage 1 Methodology	120
4.4.2	Stage 2 Methodology	121
4.4.3	Stage 3 Methodology	122
4.5	Data Analysis.....	122
4.5.1	Stage 1 Data Analysis	122
4.5.2	Stage 2 Data Analysis	122
4.5.2.1	Price Effects	123
4.5.2.2	Grouping within the Sample	123

4.5.2.3 Estimation of Preferences 124

4.5.2.4 Procedure 124

4.5.3 Stage 3 : Surveys Of Non Field Test Participants 126

4.6 Results 126

4.6.1 Stage 1 Results 126

4.6.2 Stage 2 Results 128

4.6.2.1 Aggregate 129

4.6.2.2 Participants Vs Non-Participants 129

4.6.2.3 Participant Sub Groups 130

4.6.2.4 Non-Participant Sub Groups 133

4.6.3 Stage 3 Results 134

4.7 Conclusions 137

Chapter 5. Institutional Issues Analysis 139

5.1 Introduction 139

5.2 Scope 139

5.3 Background 139

5.4 Methodology 140

5.5 Results 141

5.5.1 Literature Review 141

5.5.1.1 E-911 and Cellular Calls 141

5.5.1.2 Other Benefits and Issues 143

5.5.2 Focus Groups 143

5.5.3 Partner Interviews 145

5.5.3.1 Institutional Issues Encountered in the Operational Test 145

5.5.3.2 Institutional Issues Affecting Future Deployment 146

5.6 Discussion and Conclusions 147

5.6.1 Standalone Emergency Services as a Public Responsibility 148

5.6.2 Standalone Emergency Services as a Private Opportunity 149

5.6.3 Including Related Non-Emergency In-Vehicle Services Under the Public Mandate 149

5.6.4 Packaging Emergency and Non-Emergency In-Vehicle Services as a Private Service 150

5.6.5 Coordinating Public and Private Sector Partners in the Delivery of Emergency Services 151

List of Figures and Tables

FIGURES

Figure 2.1 - Overview of Steps in Simulated Service Delivery Test.....	16
Figure 2.2 - Motorola User Group Deployment: Successful and Unsuccessful Trials	22
Figure 2.3 - Motorola User-Reported Time to Operator Acknowledgement.....	23
Figure 2.4 - Motorola CSC Operator Time from Call Reception to Verification	24
Figure 2.5 - Motorola Trial Success by Month (Number).....	25
Figure 2.6 - Motorola Trial Success by Month (%).....	26
Figure 2.7 - Motorola Trial Success by Time of Day (Number).....	27
Figure 2.8 - Motorola Trial Success by Time of Day (%).....	27
Figure 2.9 - Motorola Trial Success by Button Pushed.....	28
Figure 2.10 - Motorola Trial Success by Weather (Number).....	29
Figure 2.11 - Motorola Trial Success by Weather (%).....	29
Figure 2.12 - Motorola Trial Success by Location (Number).....	30
Figure 2.13 - Motorola Trial Success by Location (%).....	31
Figure 2.14 - Motorola Trial Success by Unit (Number).....	32
Figure 2.15 - Motorola Trial Success by Unit (%).....	32
Figure 2.16 - XYPOINT Overall Success of Trials.....	33
Figure 2.17 XYPOINT User-Reported Time from Button Push to Trial End.....	34
Figure 2.18 - XYPOINT CSC Operator Time from Call Reception to Verification.....	35
Figure 2.19 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Month (Number).....	36
Figure 2.20 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Month (%).....	37
Figure 2.21 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Time of Day (Number).....	38
Figure 2.22 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Time of Day (%).....	39
Figure 2.23 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Initial Button Pushed.....	40
Figure 2.24 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Confirmation Button Pushed.....	40
Figure 2.25 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Weather (Number).....	41
Figure 2.26 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Weather (%).....	42
Figure 2.27 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Location (Number).....	43
Figure 2.28 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Location (%).....	43
Figure 2.29 - XYPOINT Successful/Unsuccessful Trials by Unit (Number).....	44
Figure 2.30 - XYPOINT Successful/Unsuccessful Trials by Unit (%).....	45
Figure 2.31 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Usefulness of Incident Information.....	56
Figure 2.32 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Accuracy of Location Information	57
Figure 2.33 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PuSHMe Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls.....	58
Figure 2.34 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PuSHMe Location Information Compared to Location Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls.....	59
Figure 2.35 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Usefulness of PuSHMe Incident Information.....	60
Figure 2.36 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Accuracy of PuSHMe Location Information.....	61

Figure 2.37 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PUSHME Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 62

Figure 2.38 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PUSHME Location Information Compared to Location Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 63

Figure 2.39 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Usefulness of Motorola Incident Information 64

Figure 2.40 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Accuracy of Motorola Location Information 65

Figure 2.41 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Motorola Incident Information System Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 66

Figure 2.42 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards Motorola's Location Information Compared to Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 67

Figure 2.43 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Usefulness of XYPOINT Incident Information 68

Figure 2.44 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Accuracy of XYPOINT Location Information 69

Figure 2.45 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards XYPOINT's Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 70

Figure 2.46 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards XYPOINT's Location Information Compared to Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls 71

Figure 2.47 - User Group Deployment Trials with Lost Connections 75

Figure 2.48 - Trials With Single or Multiple Call IDs - Number Losing Contact During Trial 76

Figure 2.49 - Trials With Single or Multiple Call IDs - Percent Losing Contact During Trial 77

Figure 2.50 - Location Specific Test Results - Motorola Histogram 87

Figure 2.51 - Location Specific Test Results - XYPOINT Histogram 87

Figure 2.52 - Location Specific Test Results - Scatter Diagram of 30 Meters Away from Monument 88

Figure 3.1 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Education 95

Figure 3.2 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Income 95

Figure 3.3 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Occupation 96

Figure 3.4 - XYPOINT Usability Respondents By Education 97

Figure 3.5 - XYPOINT Usability Respondents By Income 97

Figure 3.6 - XYPOINT Usability Respondents By Type Of Occupation 98

Figure 4.1 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Previous Knowledge of IVERS 135

Figure 4.2 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Perceived Need for IVERS 136

Figure 4.3 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Desire for Regulation of IVERS 136

Table 2.1 - Motorola Trial Ratings for User Group Deployment 20

Table 2.2 - XYPOINT Trial Ratings for User Group Deployment 20

Table 2.3 - Motorola Simulated Service Delivery Test Results 52

Table 2.4 - XYPOINT Simulated Service Delivery Test Results 54

Table 2.5 - Results of Dropped Carrier Test (Motorola/RSPI System Only) 74

Table 2.6 - Results of Topographic Interference Test (XYPOINT) 80

TABLES

Table 2.7 - Results of Topographic Interference Test (Motorola).....	80
Table 2.8 - Moving Vehicle Tests - XYPOINT.....	83
Table 2.9 - Moving Vehicle Tests - Motorola	84
Table 2.10 - Results of Remote CSC Operator Test	91
Table 3.1 - Motorola Perceptions of General Ease of User of the System.....	100
Table 3.2 - Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use of Handset Versus Microphone	101
Table 3.3 - Motorola User Preferences for Handset Versus Microphone.....	102
Table 3.4 - Motorola User Perceptions of Safety and Security Benefits of System.....	103
Table 3.5 - Motorola User Perceptions of Reliability	105
Table 3.6 - Motorola User Perceptions of Consistency	105
Table 3.7 - Additional Motorola User Perceptions of the Testing or System.....	106
Table 3.8 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Ease of Use	110
Table 3.9 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Security/Safety.....	111
Table 3.10 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency.....	113

List of Appendices

APPENDIX A:	GENERAL SEQUENCE OF EVENTS FOR PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS TESTS
APPENDIX B:	DATA COLLECTED IN PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS TESTS
APPENDIX C:	USER RESPONSE FORMS, MOTOROLA AND XYPOINT
APPENDIX D:	SIMULATED SERVICE DELIVERY INSTRUCTIONS PROVIDED TO USERS AND OPERATORS
APPENDIX E:	CONVERTING LOCATION DATA FOR LOCATION SPECIFIC TEST
APPENDIX F:	REMOTE CSC TRIAL LOGS
APPENDIX G:	USABILITY SURVEYS
APPENDIX H:	MOTOROLA USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT - BUTTON PUSH BY SCENARIO
APPENDIX I:	XYPOINT USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT - BUTTON PUSH BY SCENARIO
APPENDIX J:	USABILITY CORRELATIONS
APPENDIX K:	USABILITY DEMOGRAPHICS
APPENDIX L:	STAGE 1 MARKET SURVEY
APPENDIX M:	STAGE 2 DESIGN MATRIX AND SAMPLE CARDS
APPENDIX N:	STAGE 3 MARKET SURVEY
APPENDIX O:	CONSISTENCY SCORES

- APPENDIX P: STANDARD DEVIATIONS OF TEST CARD RANKINGS
FROM MODEL PREDICTIONS
- APPENDIX Q: AVERAGE BACKGROUND CHARACTERISTICS
- APPENDIX R: FREQUENCY PROFILES RANKED 1,2,3
- APPENDIX S: LUTE REPORT
- APPENDIX T: LETTER TO PARTNERS REGARDING INSTITUTIONAL
ISSUES IMPACTING THE OPERATIONAL TEST
- APPENDIX U: FCC REPORT AND ORDER AND FURTHER NOTICE OF
PROPOSED RULEMAKING

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

This executive summary presents the highlights of an independent evaluation of the Puget Sound Emergency Response Operational Test (PuSHMe), a test of regional in-vehicle mayday systems. The PuSHMe project was a joint effort by government, private industry and academia to implement and test two systems, one from Motorola and the other from XYPOINT, that allowed test groups of drivers to signal a need for in-vehicle emergency assistance to a monitored response center. Evaluation was performed in four areas: (1) system performance, (2) usability, (3) market analysis and (4) institutional issues.

SYSTEM PERFORMANCE

There were three types of performance tests: (1) User Group Deployment, (2) Simulated Service Delivery, and (3) Specific Feature Tests.

USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT

The user group deployment test included over 5,000 trials conducted between November 1995 and May 1996 that produced analyzable data; nearly two thirds of these were trials of the XYPOINT system. There was a 70.5% success rate of all trials (88% successful or probably successful for Motorola, 66% successful or probably successful for XYPOINT). Given various test limitations and the state of infrastructure and operations deployment, it was concluded that these systems could approach 100% successful operation in a true market deployment.

In terms of "response time" (time to answer and exchange basic information), the vast majority of calls were handled within two minutes and almost no calls took longer than five minutes. These rapid response times demonstrated a potential to facilitate emergency response to on-road incidents.

SIMULATED SERVICE DELIVERY

The Simulated Service Delivery Test incorporated simulated dispatch and delivery of emergency services. This test allowed us to evaluate (1) time to dispatch and (2) quality of information.

For time to dispatch, it was not surprising that it took about twice as long, approximately twelve minutes, for a text-based system (XYPOINT) to exchange pre-dispatch information between volunteer and response center operator than a voice-based system (Motorola). For both systems, the information exchange between user and response center operator (approximately four minutes

From the topographic interference test we confirmed that, as expected, both systems experienced difficulties in conditions with overhead obstructions.

From the moving vehicle test we learned that both PUSHME systems were able to track moving vehicles reasonably well.

From the remote operator test we learned that operators in Phoenix could handle emergency calls from Seattle drivers nearly as well as operators in Seattle.

From the Dropped Carrier test, we learned that: (1) the interface of the response center workstation should be reevaluated to determine if it needs to be modified to enable better handling of dropped calls, and (2) attention must be paid to operator training to ensure that operators are familiar with the procedures required to properly handle dropped calls.

From the location specific test we learned that both PUSHME systems produced fairly reliable, fairly accurate locations that in most cases would be helpful in support of the delivery of emergency services. However, we also learned that (1) differential correction for the Motorola system was probably not functioning for all or part of the PUSHME test, and (2) the XYPOINT system produced a relatively large number of "outlier" locations with several trials more than 80 meters off of the known location.

A series of tests were conducted to evaluate specific aspects of the systems.

SPECIFIC FEATURE TESTS

For quality of information, dispatchers and service providers found the incident information useful and the location information reasonably to very accurate. However, both the dispatchers and service providers found the quality of the incident and location information they received to be about the same as that which they currently receive from cellular 911 calls.

elimination of unnecessary calls to E-911 centers and better location information.

pre-screening of calls has other benefits that may outweigh the possible time lost, such as the an intermediary operator will add time to the transaction. Of course time is not the only issue. The takes a user to communicate this information directly. In other words, not surprisingly, the use of operator to communicate the incident information to service providers as compared to the time it for voice, nine minutes for text) did not significantly shorten the time it took the response center

USABILITY

The usability analysis of the PuSHMe systems was favorable and also produced information that can help in future design modifications. Usability testing was performed on the devices as they existed at the time of the operational test. The sample population was drawn from participants in the user group deployment which consisted of people with high levels of education, income, and technological sophistication.

Response to Motorola's in-vehicle emergency response system was very favorable with most users finding the device easy to use, reliable, and consistent. Use of the handset appeared to lead to clearer communication (particularly with the operator being better able to hear the user), though most respondents reported that they could hear the operator and vice versa using either the handset or microphone. In fact, most respondents preferred to use the microphone, which enabled hands-free communication. Most respondents also expressed a very favorable attitude toward the safety and/or security that this system could offer, although several identified situations in which the system would be unable to help them. In addition, slightly more than half of respondents were surprised by a system "glitch" during operation.

Response to XYPOINT's in-vehicle emergency response was favorable in many respects and unfavorable in a few. Most respondents reported that they found the device relatively easy to use and handle, although a number did comment that the cords tangled easily and that it was awkward to set-up the device in their vehicles. In addition, many respondents commented that they sometimes missed seeing new messages appear on the screen. A majority of respondents agreed that this system would provide some feelings of safety or security to them, though this judgment was tempered by the fact that most users found that the system performed inconsistently. The most common issues brought up by respondents were that the system was not consistent in how it worked and that they would have liked the system to have allowed them to speak with the operator.

MARKET ANALYSIS

The market analysis evaluated market demand for in-vehicle emergency response systems (IVERS) such as those used in the PuSHMe operational test. Our goals were to: (1) provide guidance to the PuSHMe partners as they refine the designs of the systems that they will ultimately bring to market, and (2) provide information to the government and other interested parties on likely market scenarios for these products.

We discovered that:

- Cost is the key factor in the marketability of an IVERS, with purchase cost having far more impact than usage cost. This implies a clear pricing strategy favoring usage fees for most market segments. This is not to say that people do not consider function--they do, but they do not generally want to trade higher cost for additional functionality.

- Use of an IVERS fostered a sensitivity to the value of additional information (e.g. directions), while non-users were more sensitive to service features (e.g. towing). This implies that initial marketing to encourage adoption of these systems might emphasize bundled related services, while later efforts to maintain market share might focus on enhanced information services.

- Influences of purchase cost, usage fees, product design, information, and service levels are not at all consistent across the subgroups. This indicates the critical importance to producers of IVERS of carefully segmenting the markets that they intend to supply.

- Skepticism exists about the economic value of IVERS. Coupled with the consistently revealed sensitivity to purchase cost, suppliers of IVERS would be most successful if they could bundle the IVERS into the price of other purchases -- most likely that of an automobile.

INSTITUTIONAL ISSUES

The primary institutional issues surrounding deployment of an IVERS involve the public/private partnership which must be evolved to make such a system feasible. These issues extend beyond protocols and guidelines which can be developed to define agreed upon interaction between the public and private sector entities. At the highest level, this partnership hinges upon assumptions about the role and cost of government and the benefits of citizenship. Like health care and other governmental activities that are viewed as public goods, transportation is grappling with the complex question of what level of service should be provided equally to all citizens and which services beyond that level should be provided non-uniformly on other bases such as ability/willingness to pay or to form a car pool.

We concluded that:

- Taken in isolation, emergency response to automobile accidents will likely continue to be seen as falling within the spectrum of transportation services that are public responsibility.

- Some high end market for standalone private emergency response services can likely be generated through appeals to higher levels of personal security, but as a standalone service, emergency response is probably insufficient to justify the technology and infrastructure expense of a private service.
- In a climate of reduced government service and overworked E-911 centers, it seems highly unlikely that enhanced non-emergency in-vehicle services such as helping drivers when they are lost will be seen as falling within the spectrum of public responsibility.
- Packaged emergency and non-emergency in-vehicle services represent a clear commercial opportunity, in fact, there may be sufficient value in the non-emergency services to make them a viable product independent of emergency services
- There are two somewhat conflicting visions concerning commercial delivery of packaged emergency and non-emergency in-vehicle services:
 - (1) a vision that focuses on non-emergency services and downplays the coordination issue. The private response center simply passes through calls that fit an agreed upon definition of an emergency. The advantages of this vision are the simplification of institutional implementation issues and reduced time for emergency calls to reach the public dispatcher.
 - (2) a vision where the private response center is a close partner with the E-911 centers. The private center provides service to the E-911 centers by pre-screening calls and providing additional valuable information. In return, the E-911 centers are willing to work out mutually beneficial protocols and standards for the private to public hand off. The advantages of this vision are the sharing of valuable information and resources, as well as the appearance to the user of a single service provider.
- There are serious obstacles to the collaborative vision. Some of these obstacles relate to developing common communication standards and operational protocols, such as adopting a common language and schema in an environment where PSAPS themselves vary greatly. Other obstacles relate to the reluctance among public agencies to add any non-public entity into their organizational procedures since it complicates their already difficult and sensitive efforts. For example, public dispatchers do not want private operators to make any decisions that can impact the safety of public emergency response personnel.
- There is a third vision where private response groups "become" the public emergency service provider through outsourcing.

CHAPTER 1. INTRODUCTION

1.1 PURPOSE

This report is an independent evaluation of the Puget Sound Emergency Response Operational Test (PUSHME), a test of regional mayday systems that allow a driver to signal his or her location and need for assistance to a response center. The project represents a partnership of both public and private organizations including the Federal Highway Administration (FHWA); the Washington State Department of Transportation (WSDOT); the Washington State Patrol (WSP); David Evans and Associates, Inc. (DEA); Motorola Inc., acting through its Space Systems Technology Group; IBI Group; XYPPOINT; Response Systems Partners, Inc. (RSPI); and the University of Washington's Laboratory for Usability Testing and Evaluation (LUTE). For the purposes of this document, "evaluation team" or "evaluator" refers to the team of faculty, staff, and students at the University of Washington responsible for conducting the evaluation and writing this evaluation report (this does not include LUTE). "Partners" refers to the participants in the PUSHME operational test.

1.2 BACKGROUND

The evaluation team worked with the PUSHME Evaluation Working Group (EWG), a subcommittee of the partner's steering committee, to develop a detailed evaluation plan for the PUSHME operational test. The Final Detailed Evaluation Plan was submitted on June 29, 1995 and accepted by the FHWA on November 17, 1995. During the course of the operational test, the evaluation team has worked closely with the EWG to refine this plan and data has been collected by the partners as detailed in the revised plan. In September of 1996, preliminary results were presented to the EWG for their review and comments.

1.3 PUSHME SYSTEM DESCRIPTIONS

1.3.1 OVERVIEW

The PUSHME project was a joint effort combining the resources of government, private industry and academia to implement and test a regional mayday system. The project involved the deployment of two systems, one from Motorola and the other from XYPPOINT, that allowed test groups of users to signal a need for emergency assistance to a monitored response center.

The Motorola and XYPOINT systems have both similarities and differences. Both systems use Differential Global Positioning System (DGPS) technology to locate signaling vehicles. Both systems employ a private response center to facilitate interaction between distressed vehicles and public emergency service providers. The major differences between the two systems are (1) the Motorola system provides two-way voice communication while the XYPOINT system is text based and, like a pager, employs an LCD display, and (2) Motorola relies on the standard cellular communications infrastructure while XYPOINT uses the newer Cellular Digital Packet Data system (CDPD). Motorola established its response center at the WSDOT Transportation System Management Center (TSMC) in northern Seattle, while XYPOINT established a separate response center at its offices near downtown Seattle.

1.3.2 MOTOROLA, INC. SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

Motorola, Inc.'s emergency response system combines DGPS, data communications, Analog Mobile Phone System (AMPS) cellular, mapping, and database technologies with the aim of providing automobile drivers with emergency services such as personal security (e.g. carjacking), personal emergency (e.g. medical; auto accident), roadside assistance (e.g. dead battery; breakdown), and traveler assistance (e.g. location of nearest hospital; congestion information). The system used in PuSHMe was based on the existing Motorola MotoTrack™ Emergency Response System but contained a subset of its functionality (e.g. did not include vehicle security, stolen vehicle recovery, and full travel assistance capabilities).

Participating vehicles were equipped with Motorola's in-vehicle equipment consisting of a push button device integrated with an AMPS cellular car phone. Emergency response calls were initiated by pressing one of three service request buttons (emergency, roadside assistance, or traveler assistance) located on the phone handset. The system included an emergency "panic button" that was not used in the PuSHMe test.

A receiver in the Motorola device used global positioning system (GPS) navigation messages being transmitted by the GPS satellite constellation (owned and operated by the U.S. Department of Defense and free to use by the general public) to calculate the vehicle's position and velocity. For improved position accuracy, a DGPS reference station was located at WSDOT TSMC, where PuSHMe calls from subscriber vehicles were answered at a Customer Service Center (CSC). The Telephone Company (TELCO) and AMPS cellular infrastructures provided the communications link between the CSC and the subscriber vehicles. These are existing

commercial infrastructures and were not partners in the PUSHMe test, although the PUSHMe

system interfaced to them.

The Motorola CSC consisted of a server and three operator workstations that allowed operators to service up to nine calls simultaneously. When the driver of a test vehicle initiated a call, the system automatically contacted the CSC server, established synchronization, and transmitted relevant data necessary to service the call such as position, heading, vehicle identification, and time. After receipt of a call at the CSC, the server placed it in the call queue. An operator answered a call by selecting it from the call queue with a mouse. The audio for the call was automatically routed to the appropriate operator headset and the vehicle's location, velocity, and heading was displayed on a map on-screen. Other pertinent data required to effectively service the call was also displayed, such as vehicle and driver attributes. The subscriber could speak with the CSC operator using either a handset or a microphone installed in the vehicle. The operator could listen in and/or talk with the vehicle to provide assistance or gather additional information. The operator also entered call and disposition notes as the call was being serviced. These notes were stored as part of the data record of the call.

1.3.3 XYPOINT SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

XYPOINT's emergency response system relies on a CDDP wireless network, DGPS location technology, and an emergency response center. The emergency response center integrates multiple databases with a rules based engine to facilitate interaction between distressed vehicles and emergency response providers. The goal is to support three types of emergency calls: (1) police or highway patrol, (2) medical assistance, and (3) towing or roadside services.

For the PUSHMe test, XYPOINT provided portable devices which allowed drivers, by pressing one of three buttons, to alert a response center operator. The buttons were labeled Police, Medical, and Auto. Upon establishing communication, the response center workstations database was queried to yield basic data such as vehicle location, unit id, type of button pushed, and time. The XYPOINT response center operator could then contact the driver by typing or selecting predetermined messages or questions that were shown on the LCD display on the unit. The driver could answer using either a Yes or No button on the in-vehicle device.

The XYPOINT system relied on a CDDP infrastructure provided free of charge by AT&T Wireless Services. In addition, XYPOINT worked with Trimble to achieve DGPS, using

Trimble's base station in Lynnwood, Washington. Neither AT&T nor Trimble were PuSHMe partners.

1.4 LIMITATIONS OF EVALUATION

The PuSHMe evaluation was impacted by limitations imposed by the context of the operational test. During the test, devices and service response centers did not provide the full functionality and actual services for which they were designed. Because these limitations are important to understanding the scope of the evaluation, they are further described in the following subsections.

1.4.1 USE OF SIMULATION

Due to liability issues and the limited chance of an emergency occurring, there were no actual responses to real emergencies during the PuSHMe field test. During user group deployment, emergency calls were part of a series of simulated tests, and for only one group of tests did calls go beyond the response center operator. (For the simulated service delivery tests, WSDOT, the King County Police and AAA responded to simulated incidents.) Data gathered for all aspects of the project evaluation were affected by the simulated nature of the test incidents. For example, the CSC operators knew what type of tests would be occurring and approximately when. Simulated response providers also knew when the test was scheduled and that they were not responding to true emergencies. The simulated nature of the tests limited our ability to generate data that directly measured the impact of the PuSHMe systems on motorists' safety.

1.4.2 SELECTION OF TEST PARTICIPANTS

Because this operational test required a great deal of cooperation over a number of months from participants and also had to consider liability issues, subject selection was not randomized. Instead, the selection of test participants was done by the test partners and targeted cooperating organizations in the region and/or employees of the partnering organizations. While demographic factors were tracked and considered relevant, we could not select a representative sample of the Puget Sound driving public (except for parts of the market evaluation).

1.4.3 INCOMPLETE DEVELOPMENT STAGE OF TEST DEVICES

At the time of the PuSHMe operational test, the Motorola and XYPOINT emergency response systems were not yet fully market developed and product tested. Therefore, the evaluation

just as CSC operators were not trained professionals, neither were the PUSHMe mayday systems maintained at the level of fully operational products. As commercial products, the PUSHMe systems would have received a far higher degree of monitoring and maintenance than was possible during the operational test. For example, it appears that Motorola's differential correction for its GPS was not functioning properly for most or all of the life of the test. Since differential correction is well understood, this was likely a maintenance issue, and would certainly not have been left undetected in a commercially deployed product.

1.4.5 MAINTENANCE AND MONITORING OF SYSTEMS

Because the PUSHMe systems were not yet introduced into the marketplace, CSC operators were students working part-time or company staff on temporary assignment, rather than permanent employees assigned to emergency response operations. While these operators received training on CSC computer operations and data entry procedures, this training was not equivalent to that which would be received by professional emergency response operators and did not cover how to interact with customers and service providers. This was important because operators were an important source of test data, and they were called on to enter this data as based on the performance of the operators. For example during the simulated service delivery test, CSC operators described to the service providers details about the simulated incident and location information, and the quality of this information was evaluated. A further complication was that some specific tests lasted as few as two days, giving operators little time to assimilate test protocols. Operator inexperience, plus uncertainty over data gathering protocols, may have impacted the quality of data generated.

1.4.4 CSC OPERATOR TRAINING AND EXPERIENCE

results represent more an analysis of potential benefits and consumer potential than actual impact of the individual emergency response systems. In addition, this evaluation was structured to avoid directly comparing the two test emergency response systems against each other in a competitive manner. The evaluation team structured the evaluation in ways that would produce significant conclusions on the potential of these approaches to provide an important ITS service, while still considering the development stages of these test devices, systems, and infrastructures.

1.4.6 IMPACTS ON CONGESTION AND AIR QUALITY

Typically, ITS operational tests evaluate the test system's impact on congestion and air quality. This evaluation could not directly measure these impacts since no actual service was provided. It is logical to assume that reducing time to locate and reach incidents will have a positive impact on congestion and air quality, but the PuSHMe test was not designed to provide comparative data on these times.

1.5 OVERVIEW OF OTHER IN-VEHICLE EMERGENCY RESPONSE SYSTEMS UTILIZING GPS TECHNOLOGY

Although GPS technology is decades old, it has only recently been tested for use in passenger vehicles for in-vehicle emergency response or personal security. Project Northstar was a recently completed operational test of an in-vehicle traveler information and emergency notification system. Another in-vehicle response system demonstration is concurrently underway in Colorado. Recently, the Ford Motor Company began equipping some of its Lincoln Continentals with an in-vehicle emergency response system, and GM has announced the OnStar system for its 1997 front-wheel drive Cadillacs.

1.5.1 PROJECT NORTHSTAR

NYNEX Venture Company worked with other private companies, state and local agencies, and a University, to design and test an advanced traveler information, advisory, and emergency notification and security system. This project, known as Project NorthStar, was tested in the New York City metropolitan area and made use of cellular telephony, GPS technology, and a geographic information system (GIS) (Collura, et al., 1994).

Two aspects of the project relate to in-vehicle emergency response or roadside assistance. The Emergency Roadside Service (ERS) element of the project enabled users to request emergency roadside assistance in case of vehicle breakdowns, accidents, etc. Between April and May of 1994, nine ERS calls were placed to the response center. The Personal Emergency or Position Enhanced Cellular 911 Services (PER) element of the project enabled equipped vehicles to dial 911 on their cellular phones if they were in personal emergencies. Along with the call, data providing precise location information would be transmitted to state troopers at the police dispatch centers. Between April and May of 1994, eight PER calls were placed. Perhaps because there were only a few emergency or roadside assistance calls included in this project, the

success of this part of the project was not elaborated on by the project evaluators in their interim report.

1.5.2 COLORADO MAYDAY SYSTEM

Another operational test of an in-vehicle emergency response system utilizing GPS technology is currently underway in Colorado. The Colorado Mayday Emergency Response Request System utilizes the TIDGET™ Mayday System developed by NAVSYS Corporation. The TIDGET™ sensor is a low cost device which does not track GPS signals, but instead captures a brief "snapshot" of raw GPS sampled data (Brown, A. and Silva, R., 1994). The "snapshot" is transmitted to an emergency dispatch facility where it is processed to compute the location of the motorist. A map database provides support when fewer than four satellites are visible.

For this project, a full scale operational test with on-demand highway trials is being conducted over a wide area in central Colorado, covering multiple geographies and terrains. More than 2000 vehicles have been equipped with the Mayday device, with Colorado State Patrol operating a Mayday dispatch center. Many of the objectives of the test are similar to those of the PUSHME project with regards to technical performance, institutional issues, and marketability of the Mayday system. In addition, Colorado is exploring the potential for a mayday system to be nationally implemented. Among the steps necessary to expand to national coverage are determining the structure of a nationwide public/private partnership and establishing technical standards for system components which can be utilized to expand the geographic scope of the system. The test is being run for 18 months and at its conclusion the public/private partnership will take over operations of the system.

1.5.3 FORD MOTOR COMPANY

The Ford Motor Company began offering an option on its Lincoln Continentals during the 1996 model year. Vehicles could be equipped with Lincoln's Remote Emergency Satellite Cellular Unit (Lincoln RESCU), along with a voice-activated cellular phone.

When the emergency button is pushed in a cellular phone area, the system automatically initiates a data transmission via the cellular call with the vehicle location, direction, and speed to a response center. This information will then be relayed to the local 911 system or the Lincoln Continental Roadside Assistance Program. Westinghouse Security Systems will operate the Lincoln Security Center in Irving, Texas. Westinghouse currently handles an average of 25,000

residential and business security alarm signals per day generated by systems other than RESCU (Ford Motor Company, Press Release).

Ford conducted field tests from March to May of 1995. Detailed descriptions of the field tests were not available to the PuSHMe evaluators (due to proprietary reasons), but summaries of field test results were included in a Ford Motor Company press release.

The press release indicated that 96% of test activations connected to an operator at the Westinghouse Emergency Response Center. Ford indicates that the 4% of unsuccessful activations were due to low cellular signal strength or other test limitations. Once a user pushed a button on the device, the average time it took to speak to a response center operator was 58 seconds. It took 4.4 minutes on average from dispatch of service to arrival of the chase vehicle. The average cycle time from the push of the emergency button to the chase vehicle arrival was under 11 minutes. Because detailed information concerning the test methodologies is unknown, it is difficult to compare Ford's test results to those of the PuSHMe operational test.

1.5.4 GENERAL MOTORS CORPORATION

General Motors Corporation will equip its 1997 front wheel drive Cadillacs with a device called OnStar. According to *World on Wheels online*, if an airbag deploys, an emergency signal will be sent automatically via cellular phone lines to a GM Customer Assistance Centre. If staff there are unable to communicate with the vehicle occupants over the cellular phone, emergency help will immediately be dispatched. Other planned services include: voice navigation assistance if the driver is lost or desires an alternate route; the transmission of cellular data that will unlock a vehicle at a specified time to assist a driver who has locked keys inside the vehicle; and the continuous tracking of stolen vehicles. OnStar technology will include a hands-free, voice-activated cellular service employing a hidden microphone and linked to the stereo system. The phone will recognize and respond to voice commands. The GPS antenna will be hidden in the vehicle and the OnStar transmitter/receiver will be located in the luggage compartment.

1.6 OVERVIEW OF ADDITIONAL METHODS OF DETERMINING VEHICLE LOCATION

While the PuSHMe Operational Test employed the use of GPS to determine vehicle location, several other methods of determining vehicle location are also available, including triangulation, dead reckoning, CDMA, and FM radio location.

Cellular phone triangulation uses the three closest base station sites to locate the origin of the cellular phone call by determining the latitude and longitude of the caller. In urban areas there are enough cellular base stations that several may receive the same call. If at least three base stations pick up a call, an algorithm can calculate the location based on how long the signal takes to travel to each of the three towers. According to Thomas E. Wheeler, CEO of the Cellular Telecommunications Industry Association, "between two-thirds and three-quarters of the time, the [triangulation location] system will be accurate within 25 yards." (Emmett, A., 1996).

Dead reckoning is a technique of computing the position of a vehicle from its distance and heading measurements. It is an inertial system which uses two independent sensors from which distance and heading information can be extracted. Because each position is relative, cumulative drift errors occur on an average of 2% of the distance traveled. The system consists of a magnetic compass or gyroscope for heading and odometer for distance. Dead reckoning is often combined with map matching to correct for drift errors. It performs well when combined with highly accurate digital maps. It can also be used to back up GPS during satellite visibility outages.

The CDMA network can be used for mobile positioning. Using spread spectrum signals transmitted from each cell in the CDMA network it is possible to estimate a mobile's location. The mobile measures the arrival time differences of at least three pilot tones transmitted by three different cells. The mobile's position is then estimated by intersecting hyperbolas. The accuracy depends on the sampling rate, signal to noise ratio, and multipath amplitude.

1.7 OVERVIEW OF THIS REPORT

Chapters 2 and 3 of this report focus on the actual systems used in the PuSHMe Operational Test. Chapter 2 presents a performance analysis and Chapter 3 presents an analysis of the usability of these systems.

Chapters 4 and 5 of this report focus on the general concept of an in-vehicle emergency response system. Chapter 4 presents a market analysis and Chapter 5 reviews institutional issues.

CHAPTER 2. PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS

2.1 INTRODUCTION

The purpose of the performance analysis was to evaluate whether the PuSHMe mayday systems performed as designed and whether that performance was sufficient for providing effective in-vehicle mayday services. The performance tests were designed by the Evaluation Team and the Evaluation Working Group (EWG). The tests were conducted under the direction of David Evans & Associates (DEA). All data analysis and the conclusions presented below are the work of the Evaluation Team.

2.1.1 OVERVIEW OF TESTS CONDUCTED

For the performance analysis, we looked at a number of different aspects of the two PuSHMe systems, such as how well the systems performed over a long period of time, how accurate the systems were in determining locations, how well the systems performed under challenging conditions, etc. (For an overview of the two systems, see Section 1.3.) Because there were many different issues to evaluate, a number of different tests were conducted. There were three types of performance tests: (1) User Group Deployment, (2) Simulated Service Delivery, and (3) Specific Feature Tests.

The user group deployment test generated a large amount of data about the performance of the systems over several months. This test covered the systems' operations in a variety of settings, taking a call from its initiation through the receipt of that call at the Customer Service Center (CSC). The test did not go beyond initial contact between the traveler and the CSC operator.

The simulated service delivery test involved far fewer trials than the user group deployment, but was larger in scope and came closest to testing an actual emergency response system. It involved tracking a mayday scenario from call initiation through the arrival of simulated emergency service, as shown in Figure 2.1.

The specific feature tests focused on specific performance issues related to the devices, the cellular networks, or the service centers. These tests involved fewer trials, were shorter in duration, and generally had a narrower scope. There were five specific tests: (1) Dropped Carrier, (2) Moving Vehicle, (3) Topographic Interference, (4) Location Specific, and (5) Remote Response Center.

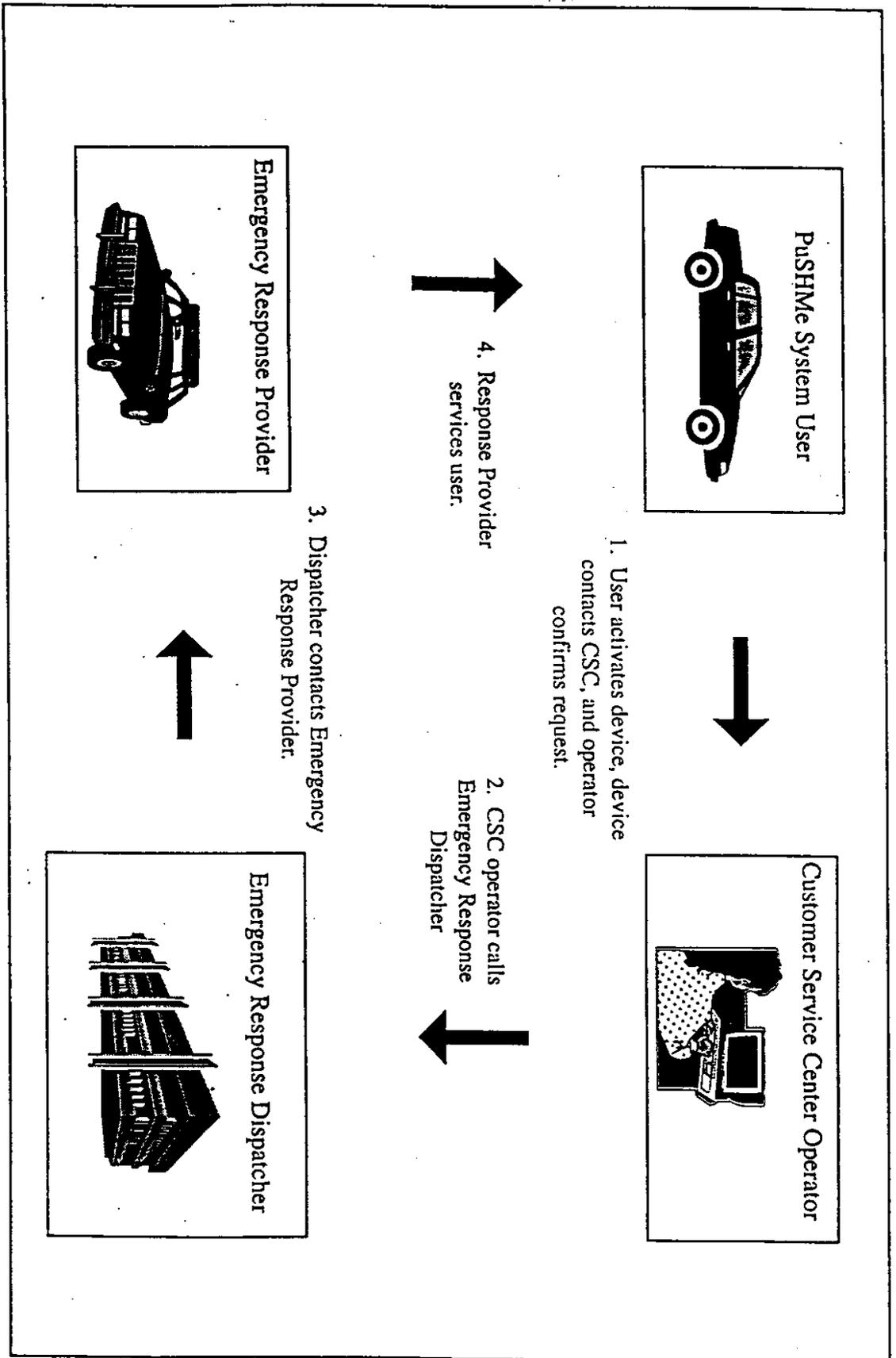


Figure 2.1-- Overview of Steps in Simulated Service Delivery Test

Sections 2.2 through 2.8 present detailed discussions of each of the performance tests conducted, including objectives, methodology, analysis, results and conclusions. Appendix A presents the general sequence of events for each of the performance analysis tests.

2.1.2 DATA SOURCES

For the performance analysis tests, data was collected from four primary sources: (1) user response forms, (2) CSC operator-entered data, (3) CSC computer-generated data, and (4) simulated service provider and dispatcher logs. For the location specific test, data regarding geodetic coordinates of monuments was provided to the PuSHMe partners by the WSDOT and the city of Bellevue, Washington. The specific types of data collected by each of these sources is presented in Appendix B.

Data management, reduction, and analysis was a major effort for this study. For example, the Motorola system generated about 41,000 records of computer-generated data, and about 3,000 records of user response form data. The XYPOINT system generated about 30,000 records of computer-generated data, and 5,600 records of user response form data.

2.1.3 LIMITATIONS

There were a number of unavoidable limitations in the nature of the operational test and it is important to keep these in mind when interpreting the results of the PuSHMe performance evaluation. See Section 1.4 for discussion of these limitations.

2.2 USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT TEST

2.2.1 OVERVIEW OF THE USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT TEST

The user group deployment test was the largest and longest test of the PuSHMe systems. For the user group deployment test, about 190 volunteers conducted daily trials of the systems over the course of several months. The purpose of the user group deployment test was to gather large amounts of data on the performance of a significant phase of the PuSHMe systems operation--from initiation of the emergency call to verification that the call had been received and correctly understood at the Customer Service Center (CSC).

For the Motorola system, user group deployment testing began November 15, 1995 and ended April 30, 1996, with about 40 volunteers recruited to conduct daily trials of the system. For the XYPPOINT system, user group deployment testing began January 29, 1996 and ended May 31, 1996 with about 150 volunteers recruited to conduct daily trials of the system. With the Motorola system, users could push either an "emergency," "roadside assistance," or "traveler assistance" button. With the XYPPOINT system, the users could push either a "911," "medical," or "auto" button. In each case, this button push initiated a request for assistance and the operator at the CSC then asked the user to confirm their request for assistance. With the Motorola system the operator verbally asked the user to confirm the request and then entered a

For both the Motorola and XYPPOINT systems, volunteers were recruited to conduct daily trials of the system. For each trial, volunteers were given a user report form to complete (see Appendix C - Sample User Group Deployment User Form). Volunteers were told to read a given scenario (e.g., "You have a flat tire and no spare.") and push one of three buttons on their in-vehicle device, according to the type of assistance they felt they would need. Volunteers were instructed to push the button during hours that the response center was operational, and they were told to push the button only one time. If a response was not made within 5 minutes, volunteers were to mark the trial as a failure on the user response form. Because the two systems are based on somewhat different technologies and approaches, the test procedures followed for the Motorola and XYPPOINT systems were somewhat different, as described below.

2.2.3 TEST METHODOLOGY

A secondary objective of the user group deployment was to expose a group of volunteers to the test systems over the course of several months so that volunteers could provide feedback for the usability and market analyses (see Chapters 3 and 4).

The primary objectives of the user group deployment test were to evaluate: (1) the number and proportion of "successful" trials, (2) the time it took for a trial to be completed, (3) the relationship between trial success and month of testing, (4) the relationship between trial success and user-reported weather conditions, (5) the relationship between trial success and user-reported location types (urban, suburban, or rural), (6) the relationship between trial success and time of day, and (7) the trial success by individual devices. A final objective was, where possible, to compare test results to cellular 911 base data.

2.2.2 OBJECTIVES OF USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT TEST

verification note in the CSC data stream. With the XYPOINT system, the operator sent a text message to the user asking the user to confirm the request for assistance by pushing either the "Yes" or "No" button. Note that verification for the Motorola system was indicated by the CSC operator, while verification for the XYPOINT system was defined as the receipt of the "Yes" or "No" message sent by the user.

2.2.4 DATA ANALYSIS

Sections 2.2.4.1 through 2.2.4.7 describe how data was analyzed to address each of the seven objectives presented in Section 2.2.2. In each case, separate analyses were performed of Motorola and XYPOINT data.

2.2.4.1 Data Analysis of Trial Success

For each trial in the User Group Deployment Test, data from the user response form and from the CSC computers was analyzed to determine the success of the trial. On the user response form, the driver indicated how the test went from his or her perspective. The CSC computers produced a different set of data. Each trial produced multiple CSC data records, and every record in a trial normally had the same call identification number. The CSC data on each trial included an indication of whether or not the call had been verified. Based on these data, each trial was assigned one of the following ratings: Successful, Probably Successful, Probably Unsuccessful, Unsuccessful, Conflicting Data 1, Conflicting Data 2, or No Trial. As mentioned earlier, the Motorola and XYPOINT systems produced somewhat different data. Tables 2.1 and 2.2 below show how data from the user response forms were linked to data from the CSCs to rate trials of each system.

The categories Conflicting Data 1, Conflicting Data 2, and No Trial were discarded from all subsequent analyses. Conflicting Data 1 was assigned when the user reported that the trial was successful but the CSC computer produced no corresponding data record (497 of 8,656 scheduled trials). Conflicting Data 2 was assigned when the user reported that the trial was unsuccessful (or never occurred) but the CSC computer indicated that a trial call was received at the CSC (102 of 8,656 scheduled trials). Finally, No Trial was assigned whenever no data existed for a given trial or whenever the user indicated they never pushed an emergency call button (3,349 of 8,656 scheduled trials). This occurred primarily because volunteers were unable to participate (i.e. were on vacation, had a day off, had a different car with them, etc.). Overall, 8,656 trials were scheduled with 4,708 of those scheduled trials producing usable data.

Data was analyzed to determine how long it took for a call to be handled. Two time measurements were taken for each trial, one from the user response form and the other from the CSC computer log. On user response forms, users indicated when they pushed the button and when the call was acknowledged as received and understood by the CSC operator. From the CSC computer logs, we used the time when a call was first received and, for Motorola, the time when the call was verified by the CSC operator. For XYPPOINT, we used the time that the Yes/No response to the operator's query was received. From these four times (user reported button push, user reported call answer, CSC time of call receipt, and CSC time of call verification) two time differences were measured: (1) the user reported time from button push to call answer/test completion at the CSC, and (2) the computer-generated time from call receipt at the CSC until the

2.2.4.2 Data Analysis to Determine the Time it Took for a Trial to be Completed

Data from Response Center			
User Report Forms	No Data for Trial	Data for Trial But Not Verified	Data for Trial and Verified
Blank/Incomplete Form	No Trial	No Trial	No Trial
All Okay	Conflicting Data 1	Probably Successful	Successful
Never Worked	Unsuccessful	Probably Unsuccessful	Conflicting Data 2
Pushed Button but Trial Never Completed	Unsuccessful	Probably Unsuccessful	Probably Successful
Didn't Push Button	No Trial	Conflicting Data 2	Conflicting Data 2

Table 2.2 - XYPPOINT Trial Ratings for User Group Deployment

Data from Response Center			
User Report Forms	No Data for Trial	Data for Trial But Not Verified	Data for Trial and Verified
Blank/Incomplete Form	No Trial	No Trial	No Trial
All Okay	Conflicting Data 1	Probably Successful	Successful
Never Worked	Unsuccessful	Probably Unsuccessful	Conflicting Data 2
Disconnected and Reconnected	Conflicting Data 1	Probably Successful	Successful
Disconnected, Never Reconnected	Unsuccessful	Probably Unsuccessful	Probably Successful
Didn't Push Button	No Trial	Conflicting Data 2	Conflicting Data 2

Table 2.1 - Motorola Trial Ratings for User Group Deployment

verification of the call. (Because the user watches were not synchronized with the CSC computers for this test, the time differences between the user reported button push and CSC verification were not measured).

2.2.4.3 Additional Data Analysis to Determine Relationships Between Trial Success and Month of Testing, Button Pushed, Weather, Location, Time of Day, and Device

Once trials were rated (see Section 2.2.4.1) as Successful, Probably Successful, Probably Unsuccessful, or Unsuccessful, tests were used to determine if there were significant differences in ratings by: (1) month of testing, (2) button pushed, (3) weather, (4) location, (5) time of day, and (5) individual device. Since the data were on ordinal scales, Kruskal-Wallis tests were used rather than ANOVAs which would have been used with interval scale data. Kruskal-Wallis analyses tested for significant differences (at an alpha-level of .05) between independent samples in trial ratings. The statistical test ensured that differences in the trial ratings were sufficiently great (when reported *p* values are less than or equal to .05) so as not to represent random variation.

For some of the variables identified above, we had hypotheses regarding how they might affect trial ratings. For other variables, the analyses were primarily exploratory. It was hypothesized that there might be an improvement in performance by month, since bugs in the system discovered early on could be corrected for the later months of testing. It was also hypothesized that performance might be best in urban and suburban areas, which have better cellular coverage than rural areas. Finally, it was hypothesized that performance might be best during hours outside of peak cellular periods (i.e. outside of heavy commute times) since the cellular network might be overburdened during the commute hours. There were no hypotheses regarding performance by button push, weather, and in-vehicle unit — these analyses were exploratory.

2.2.5 RESULTS OF MOTOROLA'S USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT

In this section we present the results of each data analysis from the Motorola trials. In the following section (2.2.6) we present the results from the XYPOINT trials, followed by a section providing general conclusions drawn from the overall user group deployment test (2.2.7).

Two time measurements were taken for analysis of time to complete trial: (1) the user reported time from button push to time of call acknowledgement at the CSC, and (2) the computer-generated time from call receipt at the CSC to time call was verified.

2.2.5.2 Motorola Time to Complete Trial

Figure 2.2 - Motorola User Group Deployment: Successful and Unsuccessful Trials

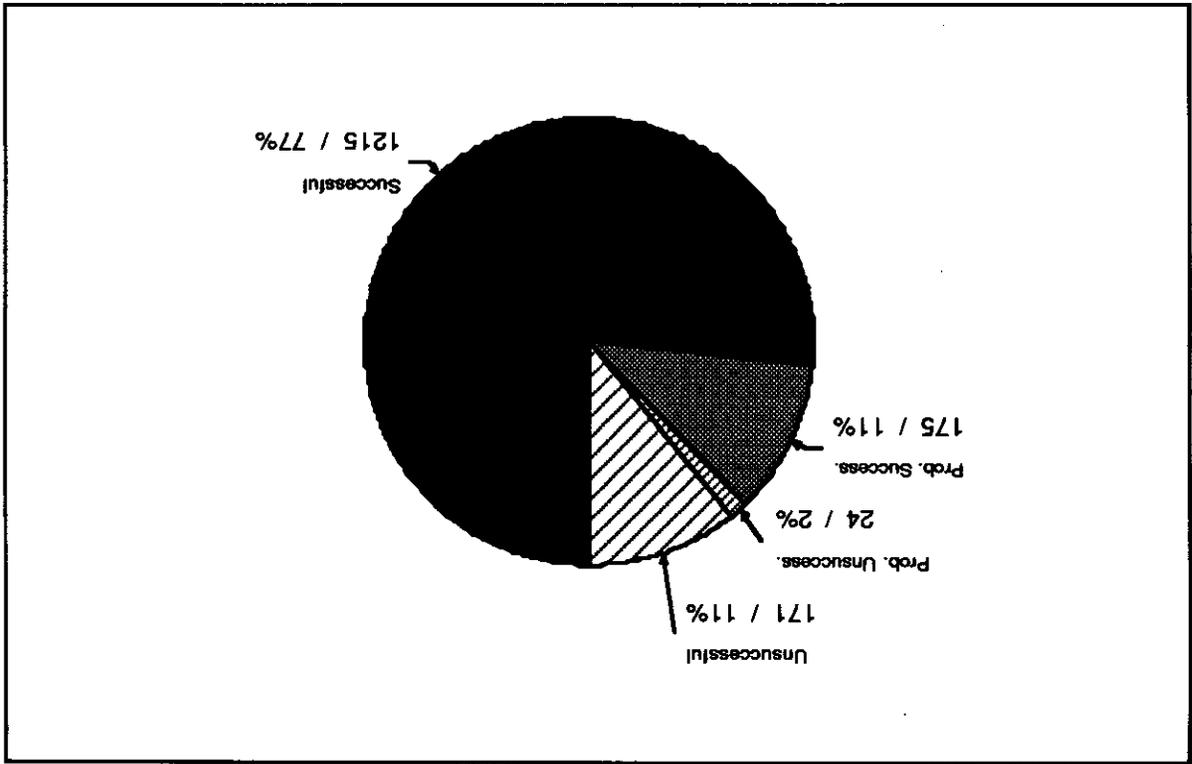


Figure 2.2 presents the results of trials using the Motorola device over the life of the user group deployment. Only trials that resulted in a rating of Successful, Probably Successful, Probably Unsuccessful, or Unsuccessful are reported. (293 trials that resulted in conflicting data were discarded.) Of the 1,585 tests with one of these four ratings, about 88.5% of trials were Successful or Probably Successful, while about 11.5% of trials were Unsuccessful or Probably Unsuccessful.

2.2.5.1 Motorola's Overall Success of Trials

2.2.5.2.1 User Reported Time from Button Push to Call Acknowledgment

For each trial, volunteers indicated on their user response form the time when they pushed the button and, for successful or probably successful calls, the time when the call was verbally acknowledged by the CSC operator. Volunteers usually reported time to the minute (rather than second). The results are presented in Figure 2.3.

Of the 1,390 trials that resulted in a rating of Successful or Probably Successful 1,250 (90%) produced user forms with usable time data. Of these, 1,151 (92%) were said to be acknowledged within three minutes and 418 (33%) within one minute.

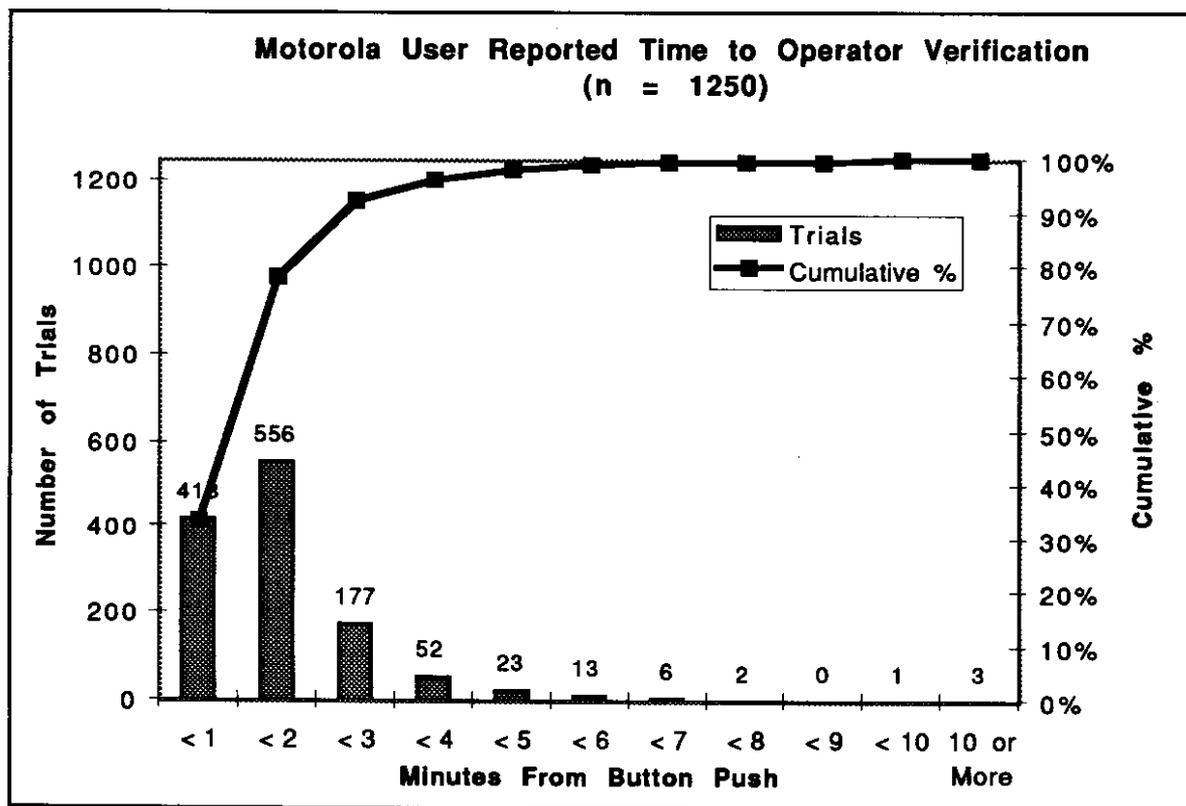


Figure 2.3 - Motorola User-Reported Time to Operator Acknowledgement

2.2.5.2.2 Computer Generated Data - Time from Call Receipt at CSC to Call Verification

For each trial, the call was timestamped when first received at the CSC. In addition, once an operator spoke with the caller, he or she indicated in the data that the call was verified. A timestamp was associated with this verification. Figure 2.4 presents the results of the time from call receipt at the CSC to call verification.

Of the 1,390 trials that resulted in a rating of Successful or Probably Successful, 1,044 (75%) produced usable time data in the CSC data stream. Of these, 1,010 (97%) were verified within three minutes and 764 (73%) were verified within one minute.

Since there was CSC data for each trial classified as Successful or Probably Successful (see Table 2.1), it seems surprising that only 75% of these trials provided usable CSC time data. (Compare the data streams with unusable time data (288) were associated with multiple call IDs, indicating either that the call was dropped and incorrectly treated as a new call when reconnected, or that more than one call was incorrectly placed during the day from an individual unit. For these calls, the time differences were not included in this analysis since each call would have had to be subjectively evaluated to determine if the call was an unsuccessful reconnection of the same trial or a separate call altogether. (For further information on the dropped call issue, see discussion of the Dropped Carrier Test, Section 2.4.)

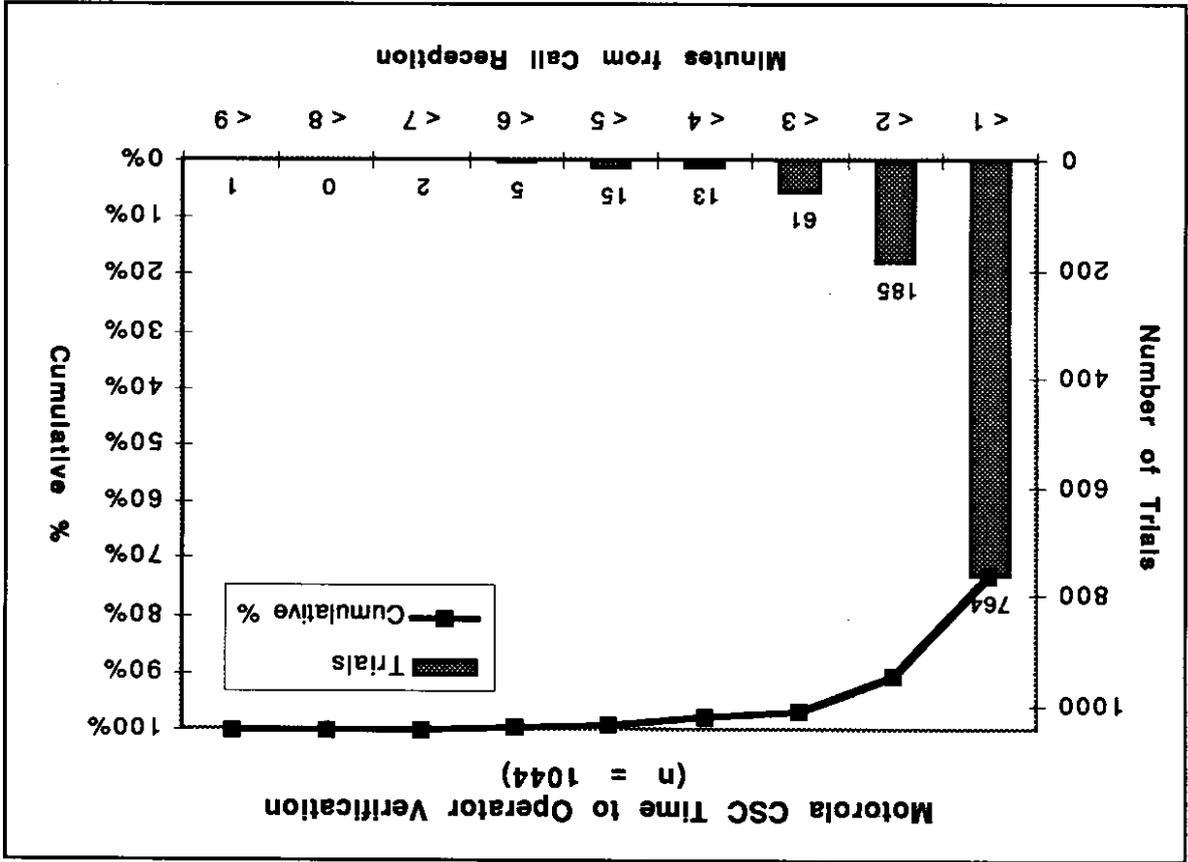


Figure 2.4 - Motorola CSC Operator Time from Call Reception to Verification

2.2.5.3 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Month of Testing

Figures 2.5 and 2.6 present trial ratings by month of the user group deployment. Figure 2.5 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by month, while Figure 2.6 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by month. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by month revealed that there was a statistically significant difference in ratings by month ($H= 39.20$; $df = 5$; $p < .0001$). Performance steadily improved from November (74% successful or probably successful) until February (94% successful or probably successful), with February being the most successful month of testing. March and April did not show this improvement.

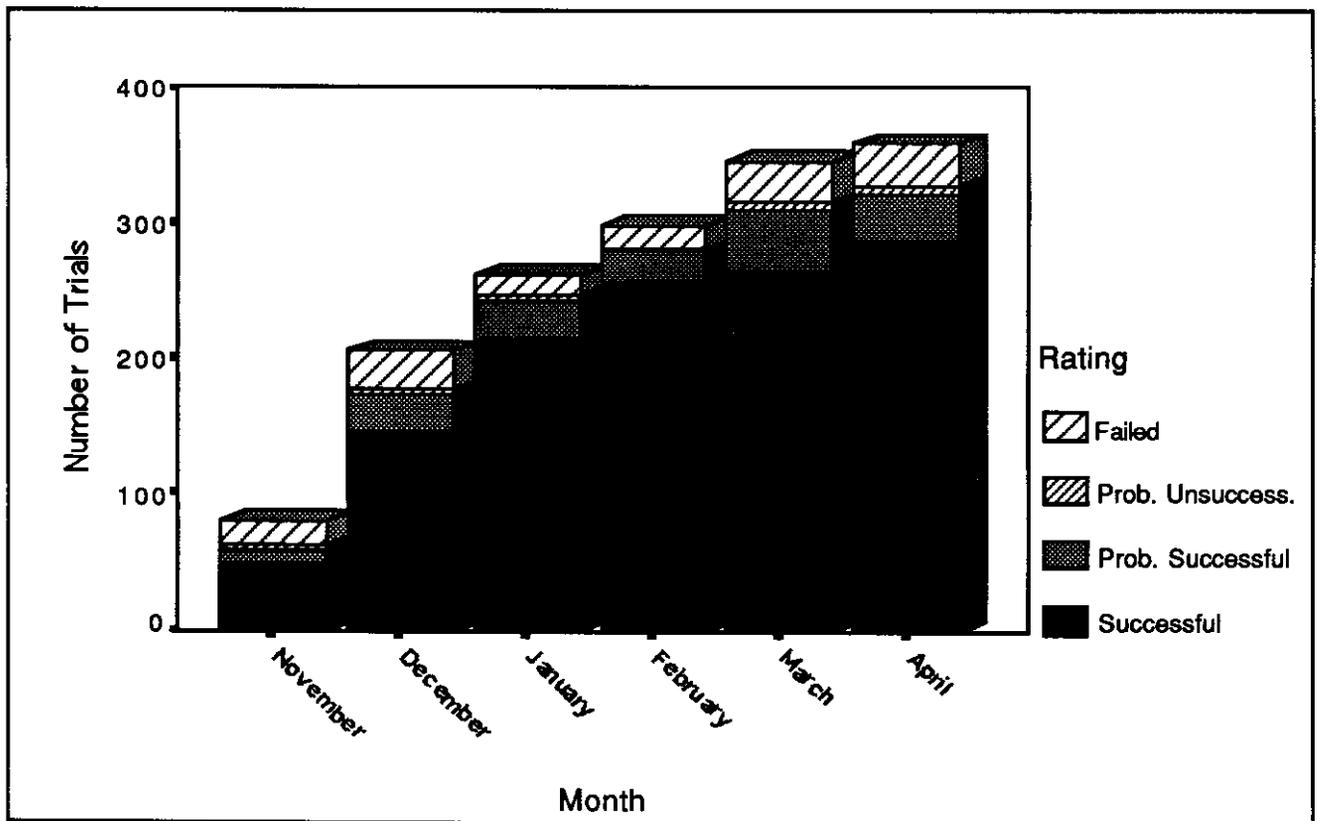
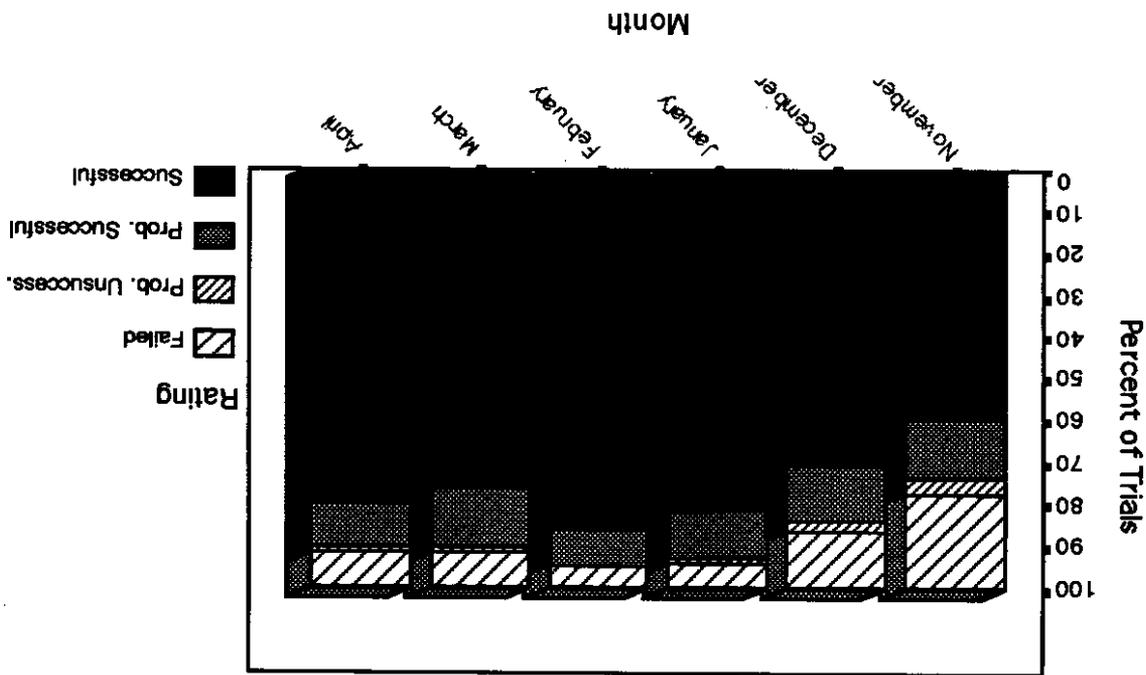


Figure 2.5 - Motorola Trial Success by Month (Number)

Figures 2.7 and 2.8 present trial ratings by time of day between 2 P.M. and 6 P.M. Figure 2.7 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by time of day, while Figure 2.8 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by time of day. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by time of day revealed that there was a statistically significant difference in ratings by time of day ($H=24.02$; $df=7$; $p < .01$). Testing was most successful between 4:30 - 4:59 (92% successful or probably successful) and least successful between 2 - 2:29 (75% successful or probably successful).

2.2.5.4 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Time of Day

Figure 2.6 - Motorola Trial Success by Month (%)



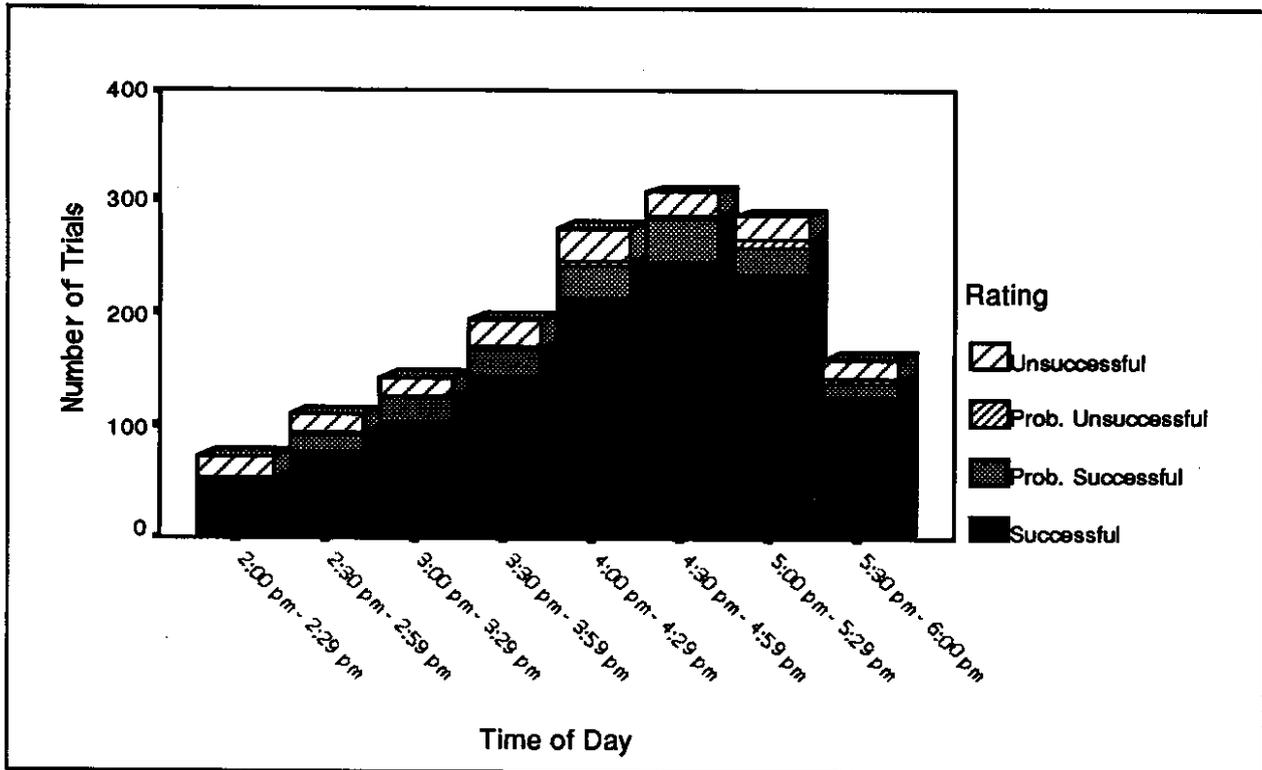


Figure 2.7 - Motorola Trial Success by Time of Day (Number)

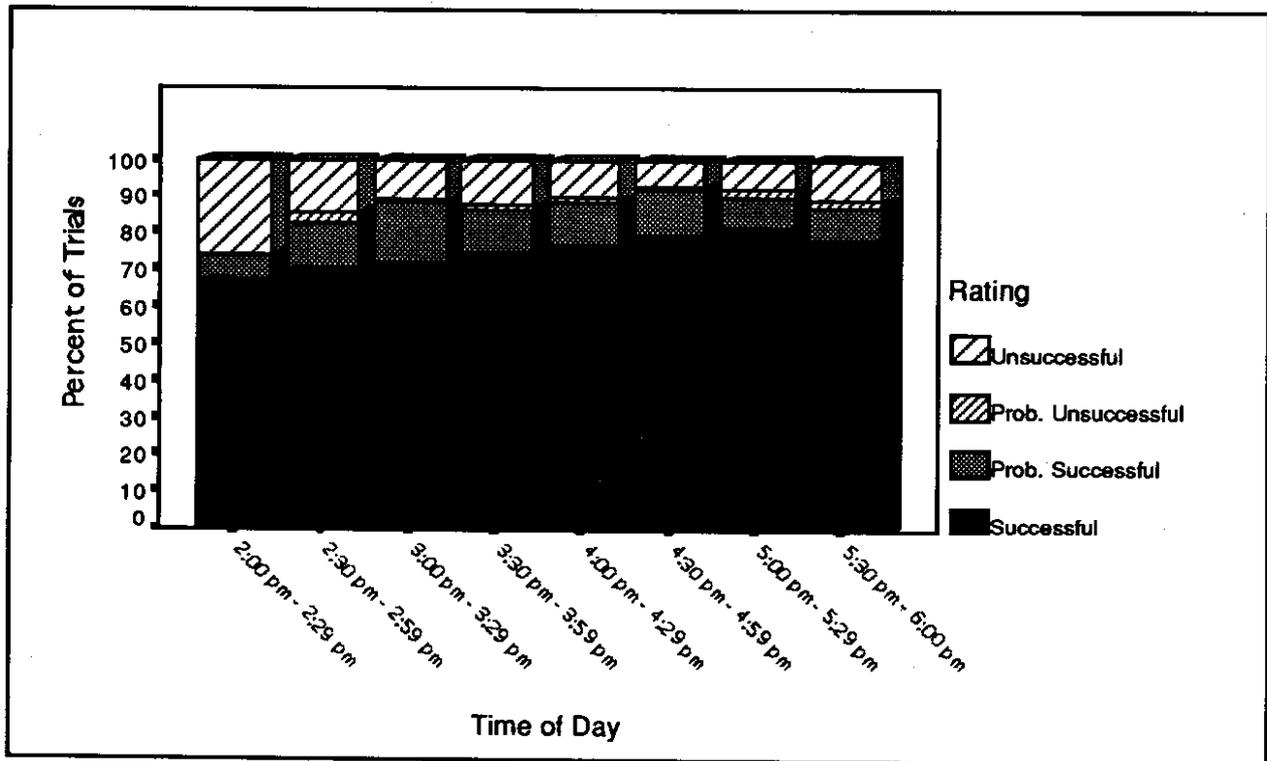


Figure 2.8 - Motorola Trial Success by Time of Day (%)

Figures 2.10 and 2.11 present trial ratings by user reported weather conditions. Figure 2.10 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by weather, while Figure 2.11 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by weather. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by weather revealed no statistically significant difference in ratings by weather. Statistically, the system performed equally well in cloudy, rainy, snowy, or clear conditions (overcast - 89% successful or probably successful; rain - 89% successful or probably successful; snow - 91% successful or probably successful; clear - 88% successful or probably successful).

2.2.5.6 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Weather Conditions

Figure 2.9 - Motorola Trial Success by Button Pushed

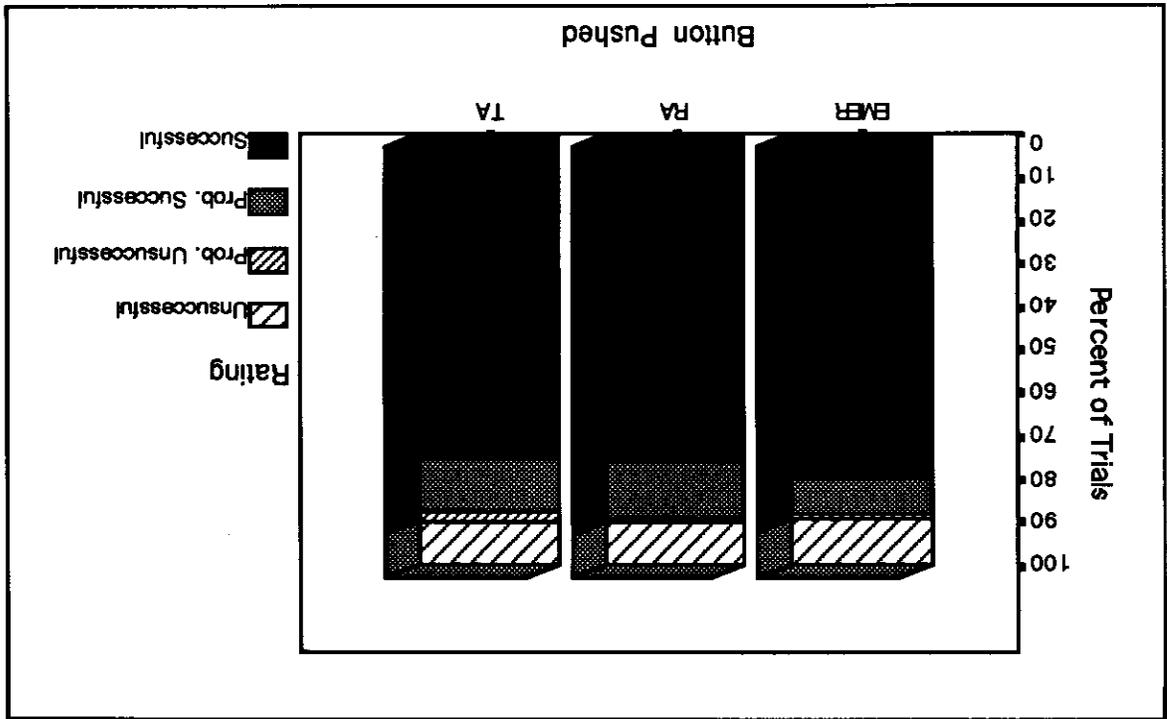


Figure 2.9 presents trial ratings by button pushed. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by button pushed revealed no statistically significant difference in ratings. Statistically, the system performed equally well for each button pushed (emergency - 88% successful or probably successful; roadside assistance - 90% successful or probably successful; traveler assistance - 87% successful or probably successful).

2.2.5.5 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Button Pushed

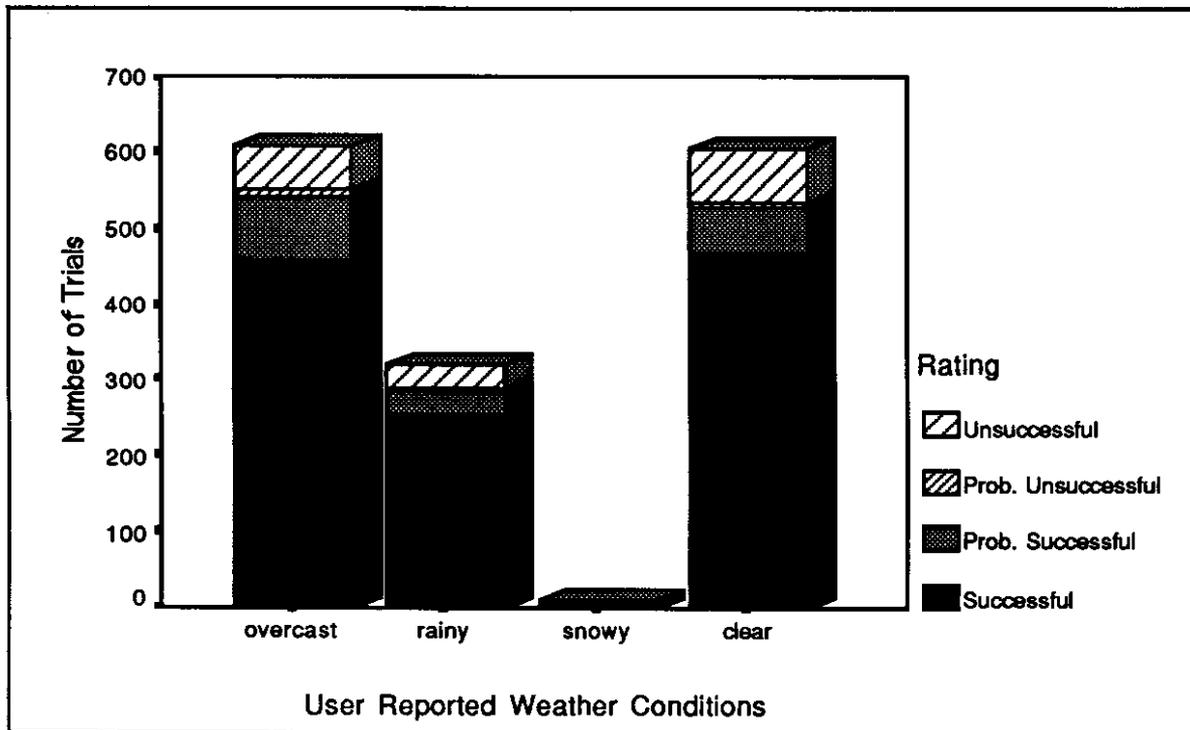


Figure 2.10 - Motorola Trial Success by Weather (Number)

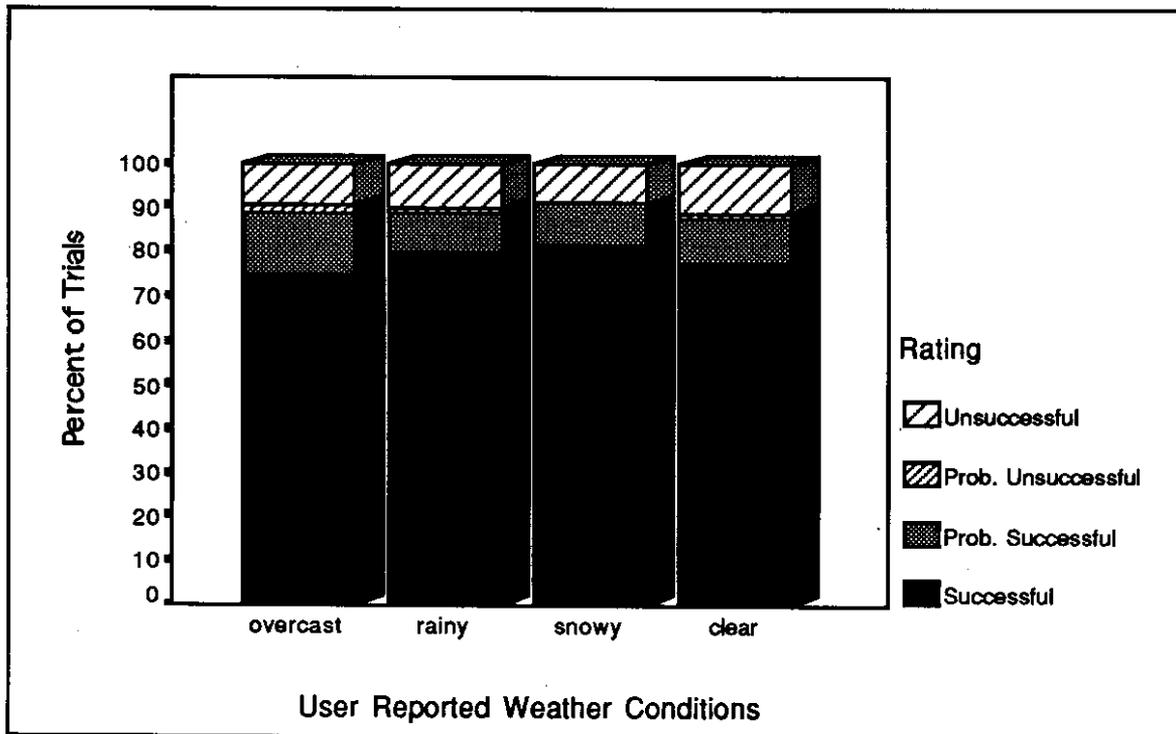


Figure 2.11 - Motorola Trial Success by Weather (%)

2.2.5.7 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Trial Location

Figures 2.12 and 2.13 present trial ratings by user reported locations. Figure 2.12 presents the number of successful and unsuccessful trials by location, while Figure 2.13 presents the percent of successful and unsuccessful trials by location. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by location revealed no statistically significant difference in ratings by location. Statistically, the system performed equally well in urban, suburban, or rural areas (urban - 89% successful or probably successful; suburban - 90% successful or probably successful; rural - 88% successful or probably successful).

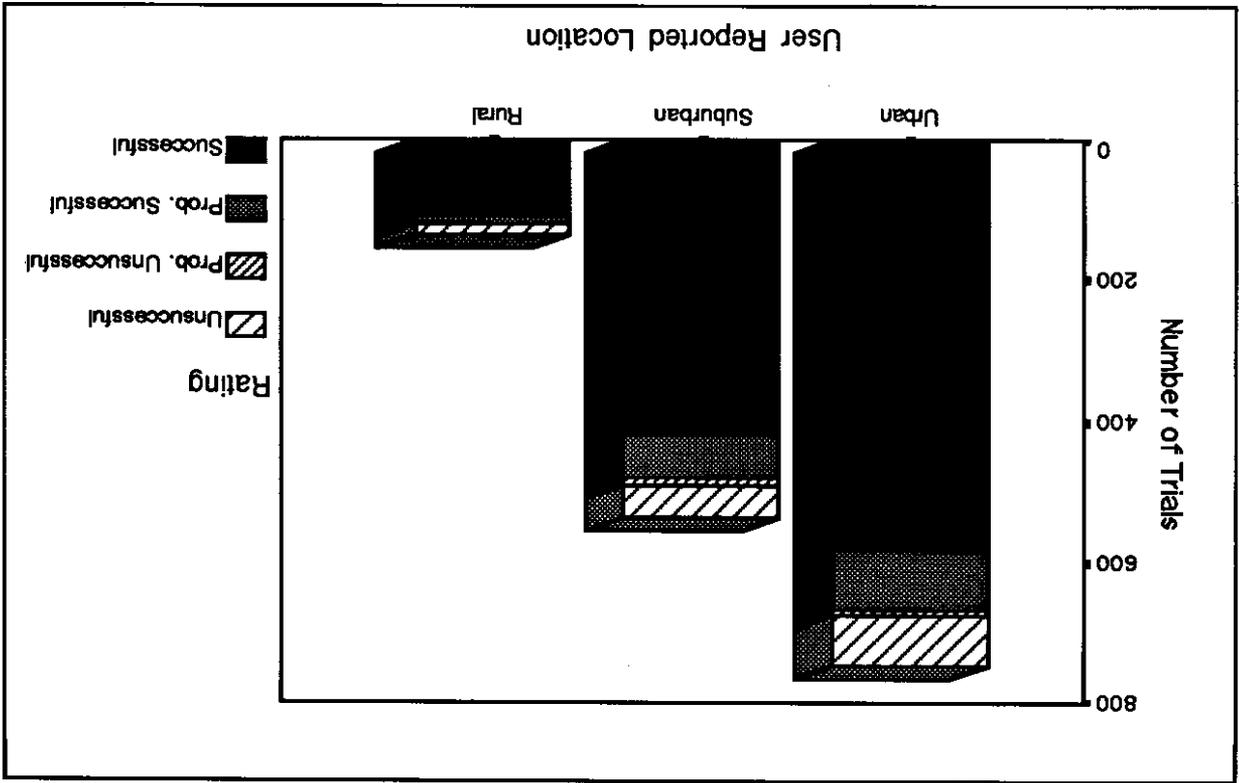


Figure 2.12 - Motorola Trial Success by Location (Number)

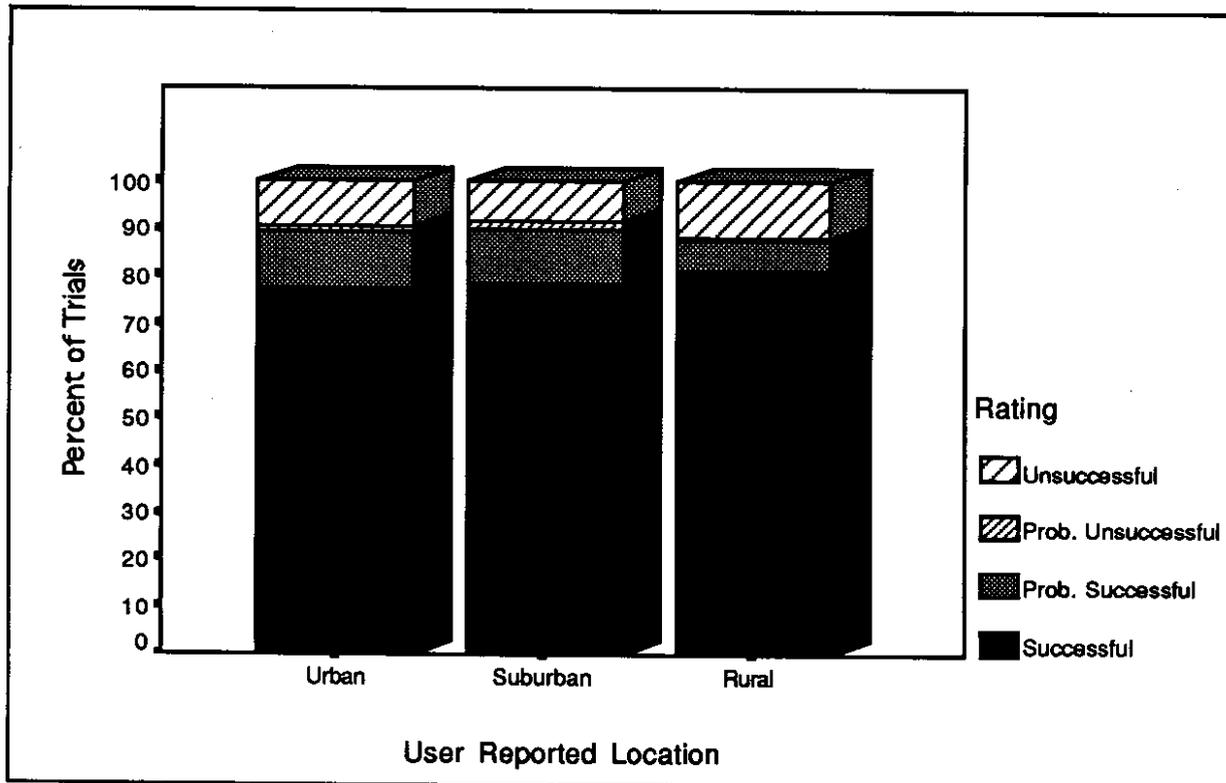


Figure 2.13 - Motorola Trial Success by Location (%)

2.2.5.8 Motorola - Relationship Between Trial Success and Individual In-Vehicle Unit

Figures 2.14 and 2.15 present the count and percentage of trial ratings by in-vehicle unit. Figure 2.14 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by unit, while Figure 2.15 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by unit. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by unit revealed a statistically significant difference ($H = 101.93$; $df = 38$; $p < .0001$). Some units performed better than others. In general, the units that did not function well (e.g. units 10, 13, and 18) took part in fewer trials, perhaps indicating that they were replaced.

Figure 2.15 - Motorola Trial Success by Unit (%)

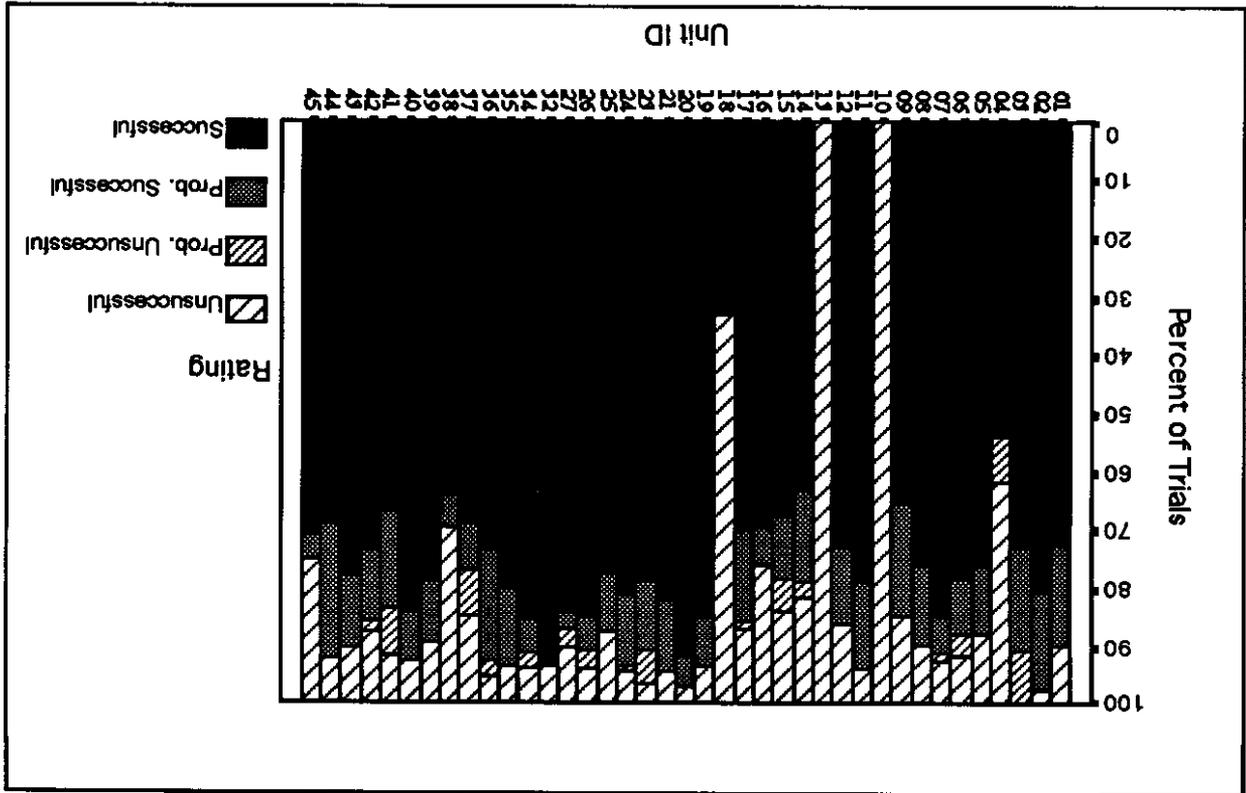
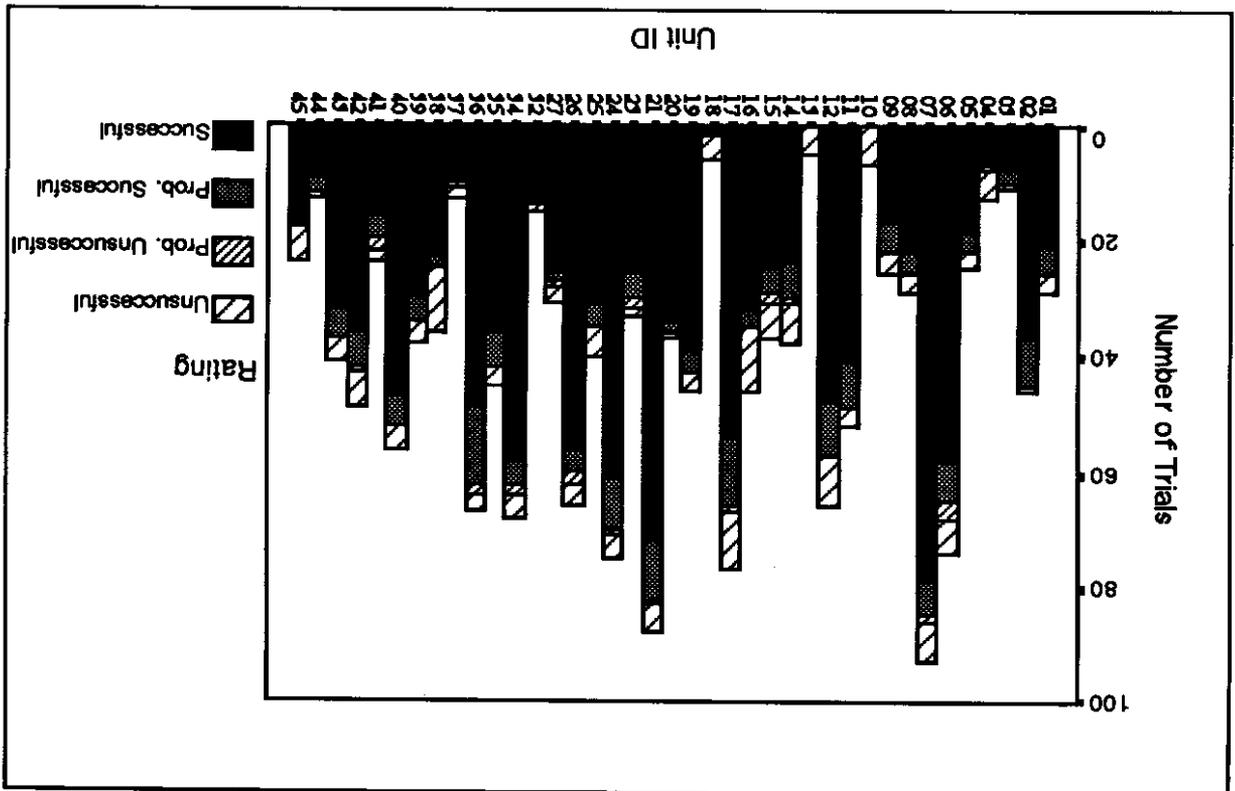


Figure 2.14 - Motorola Trial Success by Unit (Number)



2.2.6 RESULTS OF XYPOINT'S USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT

In this section we present the results of each data analysis from the XYPOINT trials. This section is followed by a section providing general conclusions drawn from the overall user group deployment test (2.2.7).

2.2.6.1 XYPOINT's Overall Success of Trials

Figure 2.16 presents the results of the 3,123 XYPOINT trials that resulted in a rating of Successful, Probably Successful, Probably Unsuccessful, or Unsuccessful. Over the life of the user group deployment, about 66% of trials were successful or probably successful, while about 34% of trials were unsuccessful or probably unsuccessful.

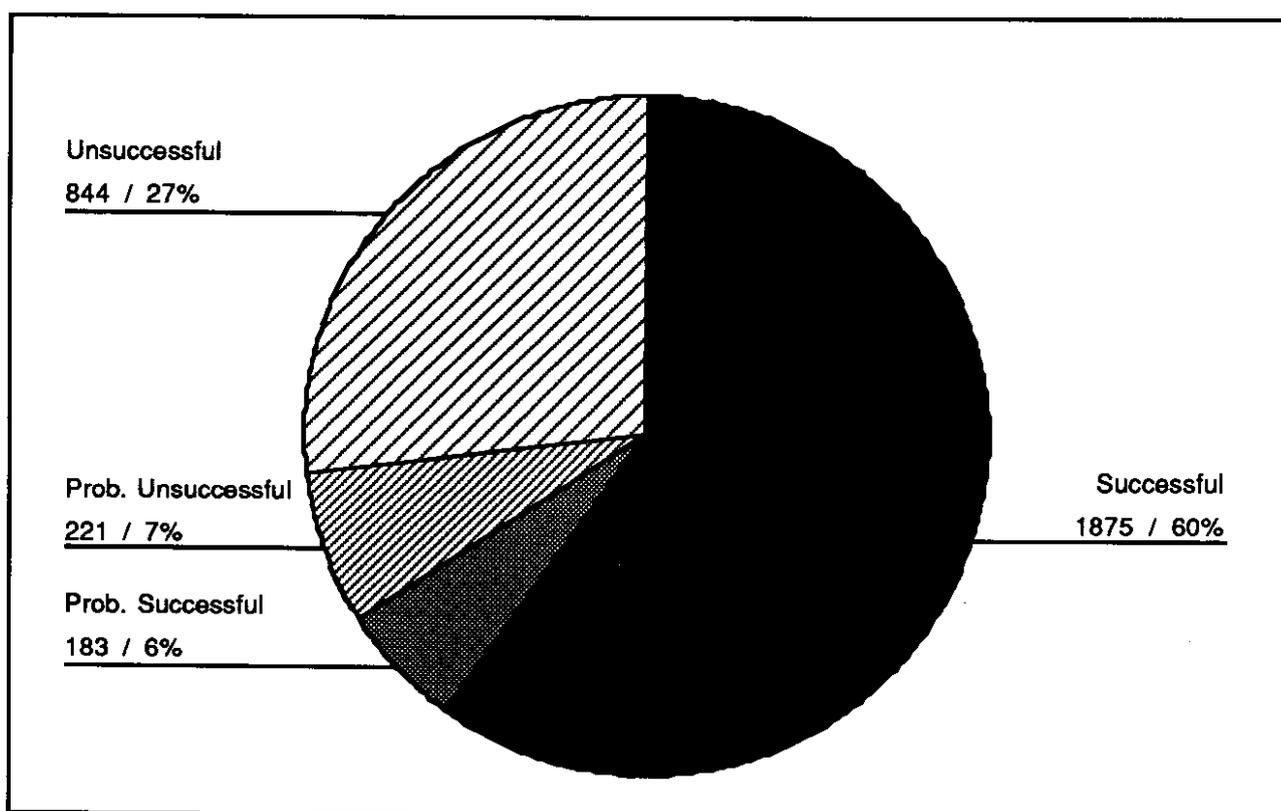


Figure 2.16 - XYPOINT Overall Success of Trials

2.2.6.2 XYPOINT User Group Deployment Results - Time to Complete Trial

Two time measurements were taken for this analysis: (1) the user reported time from button push to the time a message was displayed on the in-vehicle unit indicating the trial was

completed, and (2) the computer-generated time from call receipt at the CSC to the time a "Yes" or "No" response was received from the user.

2.2.6.2.1 User Reported Time from Button Push to Trial Completion

For each trial, volunteers were to indicate on their user response form the time when they pushed the button and the time when "PUSHME" was displayed on the in-vehicle device, indicating a successful completion of the trial. Volunteers usually reported time to the minute (rather than second). The results are presented in Figure 2.17.

Of the 2,058 trials that resulted in a rating of Successful or Probably Successful, 1,982 (96%) produced user forms with usable time data. Of these, 1,634 (82%) were said to be acknowledged within three minutes and 508 (26%) within one minute.

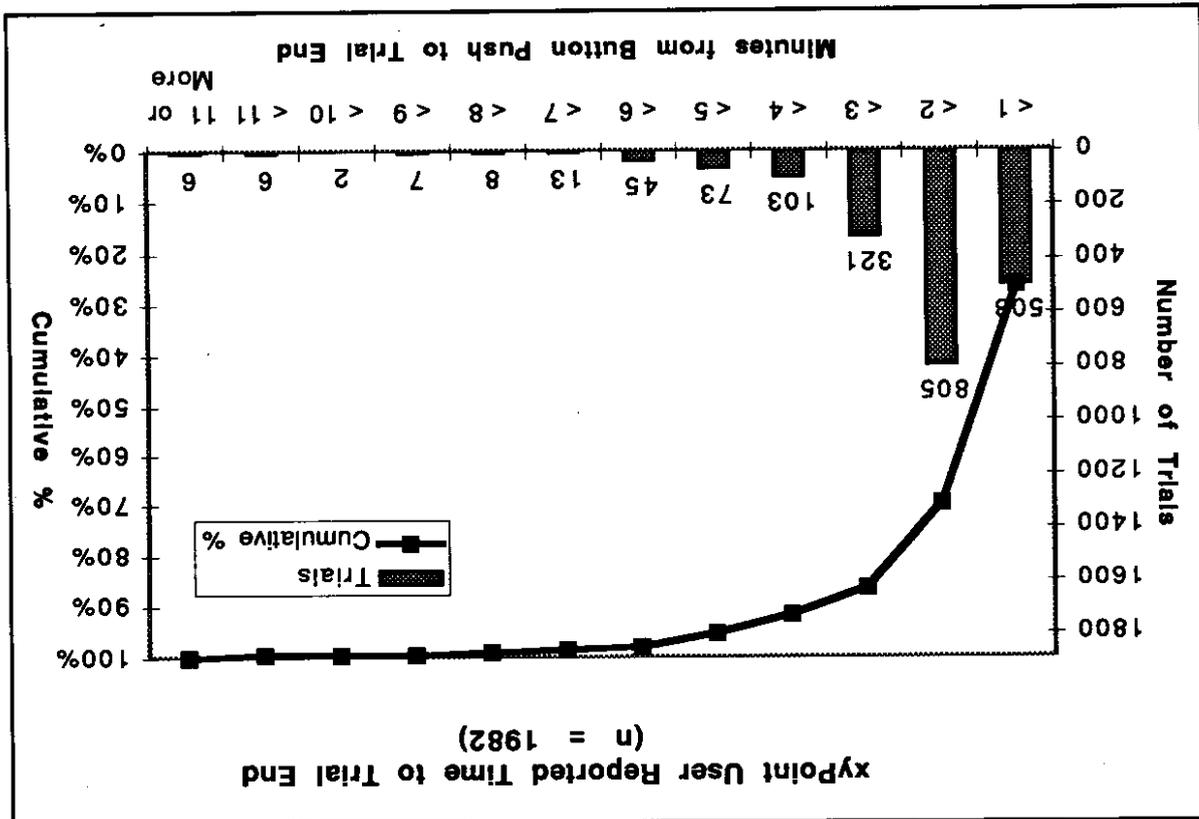


Figure 2.17 XYPOINT User-Reported Time from Button Push to Trial End

2.2.6.2.2 Computer Generated Data - Time from Call Receipt at CSC to Call Verification

For each trial, the reception of a call at the CSC was automatically timestamped. After the call was received, the operator sent a message back asking the user to confirm the type of call. The user confirmed by pressing the “Yes” or “No” button on the in-vehicle device. When the “Yes” or “No” was received at the CSC, this reception was also automatically timestamped. For the XYPOINT system, we considered the reception of “Yes” or “No” to be verification of the call. Figure 2.18 presents the results of the time from call receipt at the CSC to call verification.

Of the 2,058 trials that resulted in a rating of Successful or Probably Successful, 1,994 (97%) produced usable time data in the CSC data stream. Of these, 1,965 (98.5%) were verified within three minutes and 1,858 (93%) were verified within one minute.

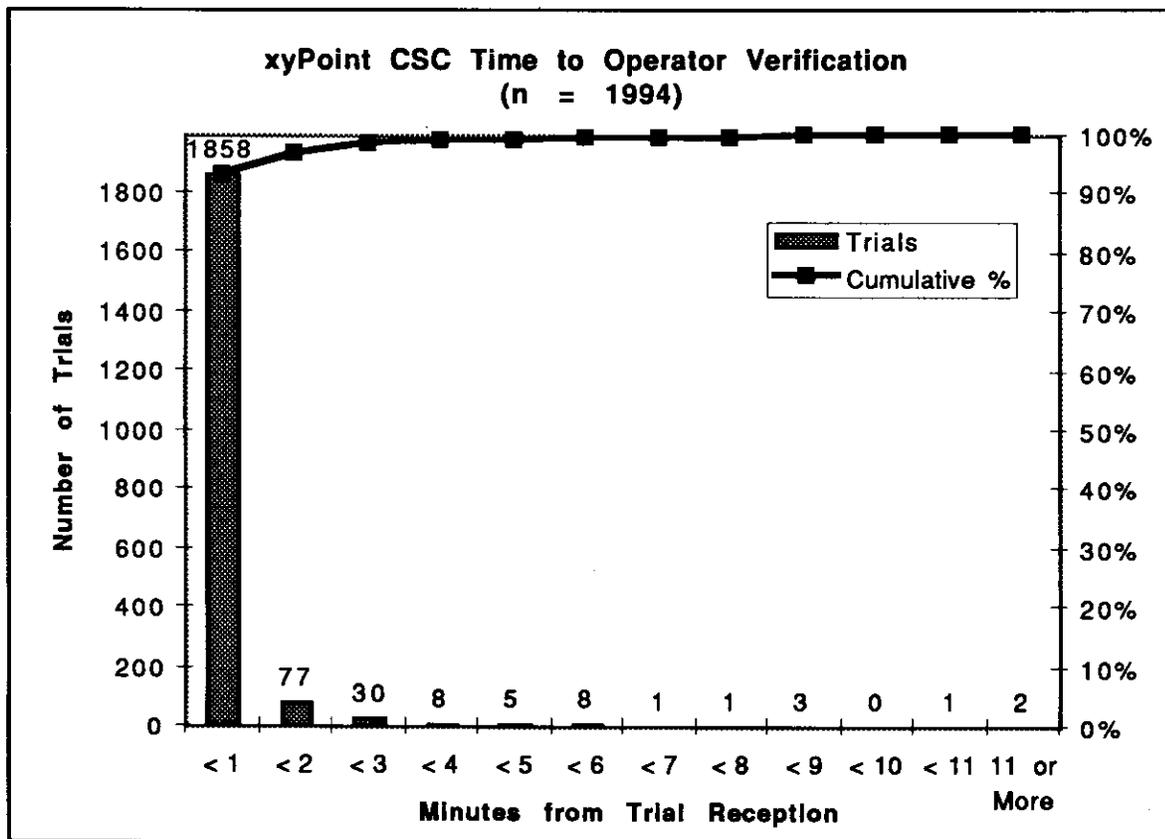


Figure 2.18 - XYPOINT CSC Operator Time from Call Reception to Verification

2.2.6.3 XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Month of Testing

Figures 2.19 and 2.20 present trial ratings by month of the user group deployment. Figure 2.19 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by month, while Figure 2.20 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by month. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by month revealed that there was a statistically significant difference in ratings by month ($H = 93.14$; $df = 4$; $p < .01$). There was a trend towards improved success as the test went on with 51% successful or probably successful at the beginning of the test and 74% successful or probably successful towards the end. This trend was most likely due to the continued improvement in the wireless CDPD environment which was still in its infancy during the test.

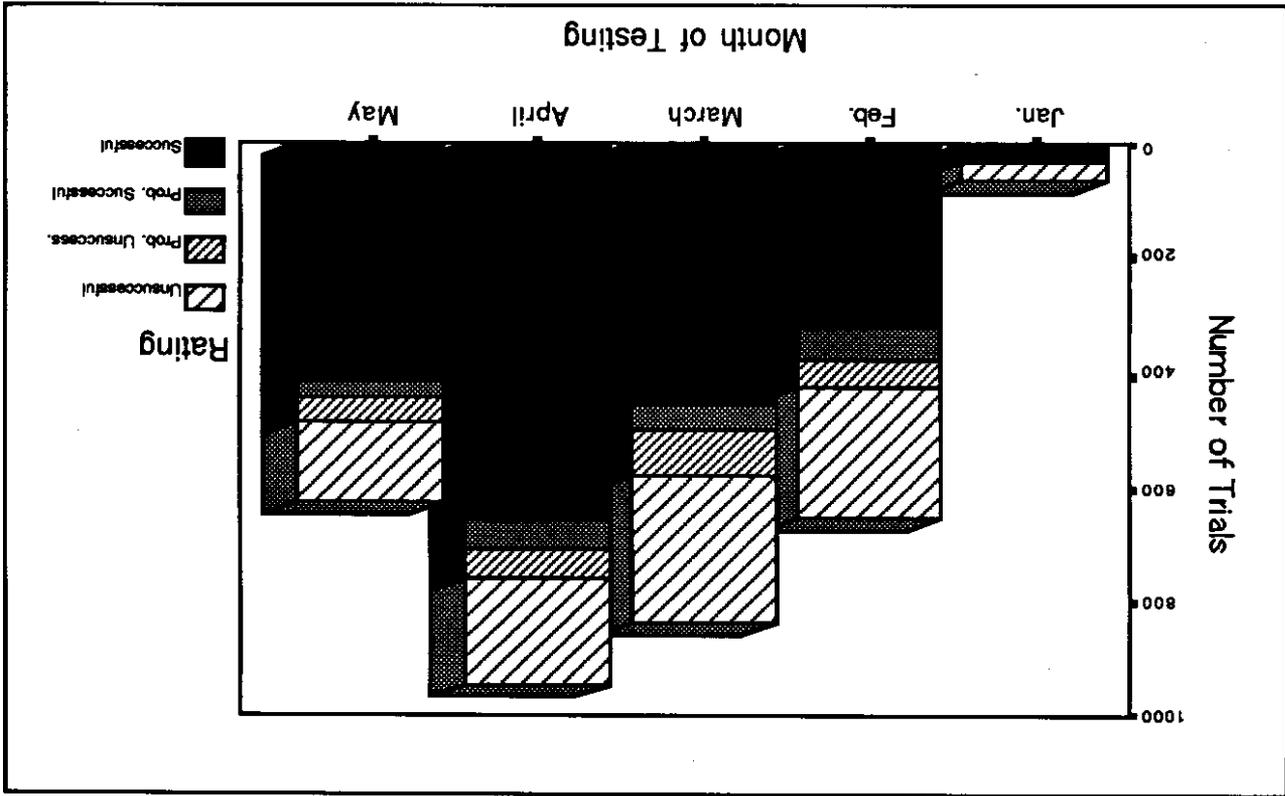


Figure 2.19 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Month (Number)

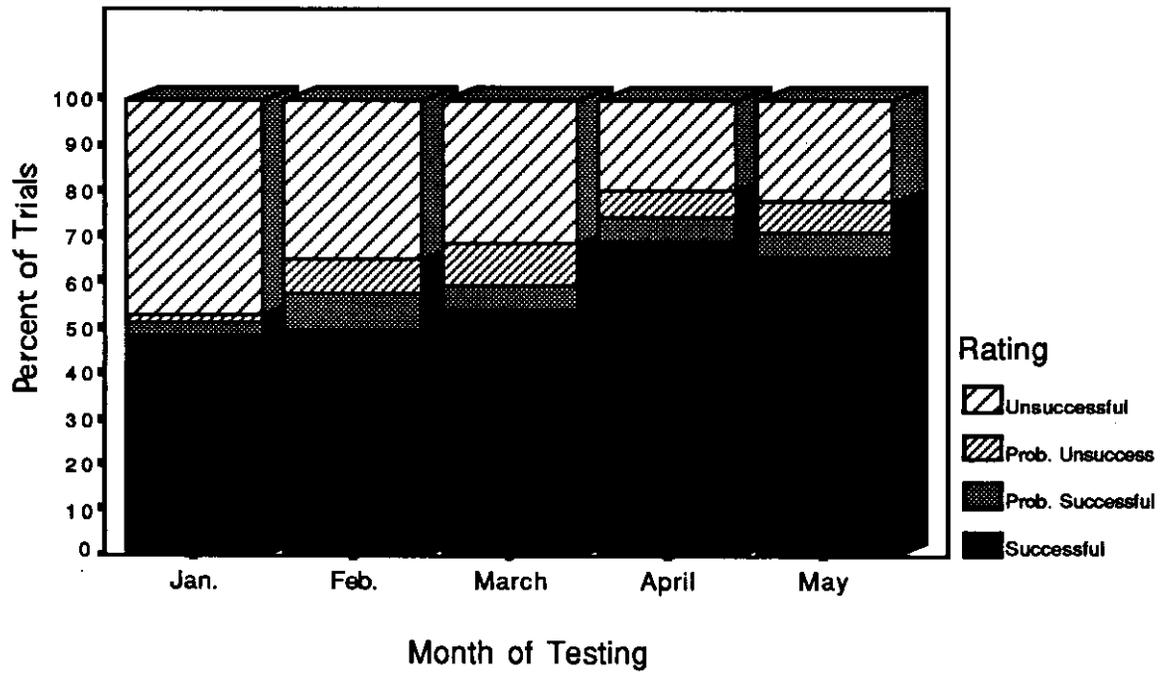


Figure 2.20 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Month (%)

2.2.6.4 XYPPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Time of Day

Figures 2.21 and 2.22 present trial ratings by time of day between 7 AM and 6 PM. Figure 2.21 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by time of day, while Figure 2.22 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by time of day. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by time of day indicated a statistically significant difference in trial ratings by time of day ($H = 27.19$; $df = 10$; $p < .01$), indicating that the performance differed depending on the hour of the day. System performance was least successful between 5 and 5:59 PM (about 35% Unsuccessful or Probably Unsuccessful) and between 7 and 7:59 AM (about 32% Unsuccessful or Probably Unsuccessful). This was most likely due to CDPD being forced off the air during peak cellular usage. (This has since been corrected in the AT&T CDPD based systems by using CDPD dedicated channels unaffected by cellular usage.)

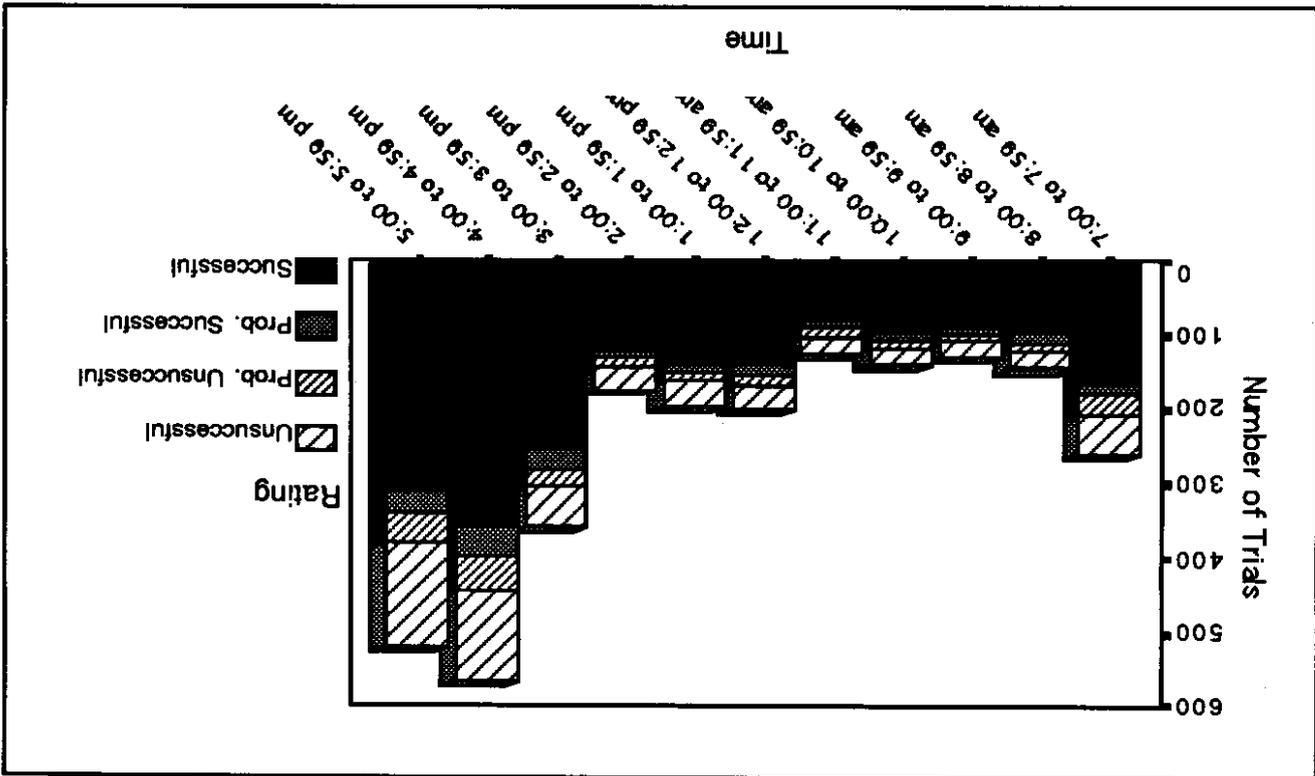


Figure 2.21 - XYPPOINT Trial Success by Time of Day (Number)

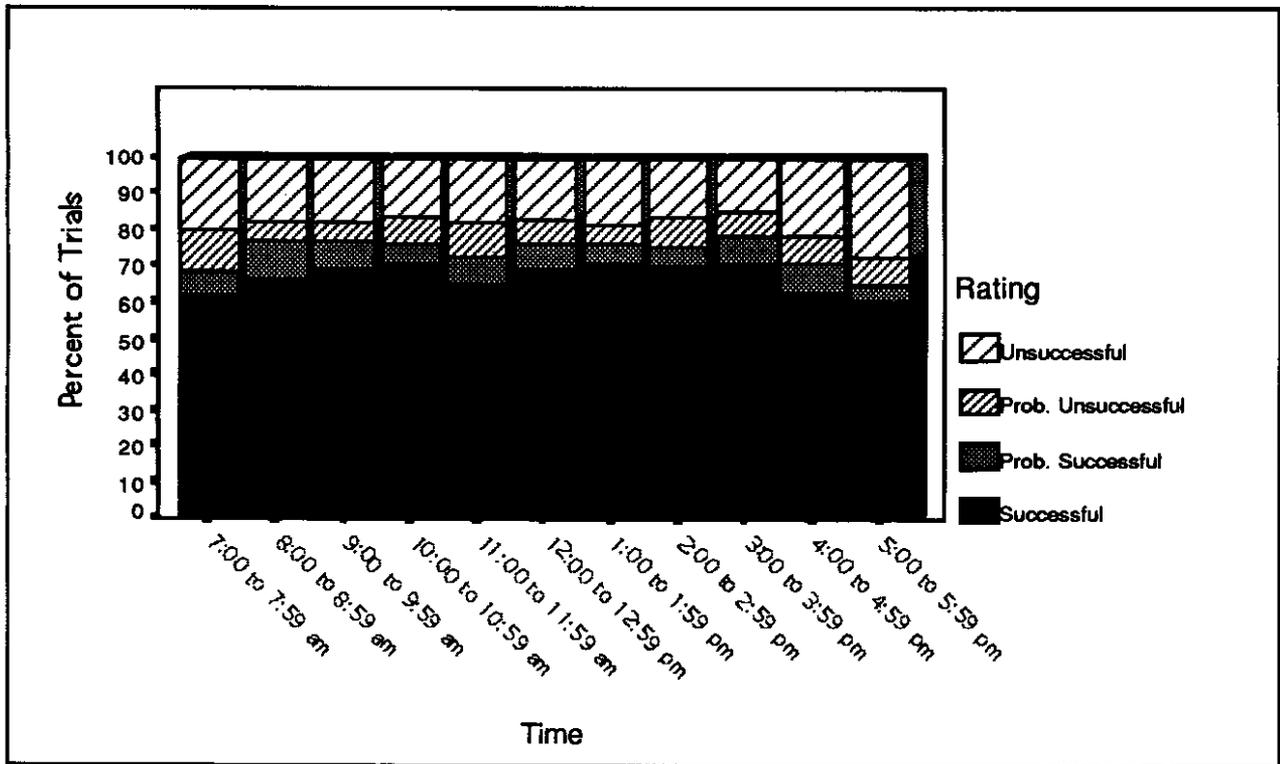


Figure 2.22 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Time of Day (%)

2.2.6.5 XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Button Pushed

Figures 2.23 and 2.24 present trial ratings by button pushed. Figure 2.23 presents trial ratings by initial button pushed (911, Medical, or Auto), while Figure 2.24 presents trial results by the confirmation button pushed (Yes or No). A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by initial button pushed revealed no statistically significant difference in ratings. Similarly, a Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by confirmation button pushed revealed no statistically significant difference in ratings.

Figure 2.24 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Confirmation Button Pushed

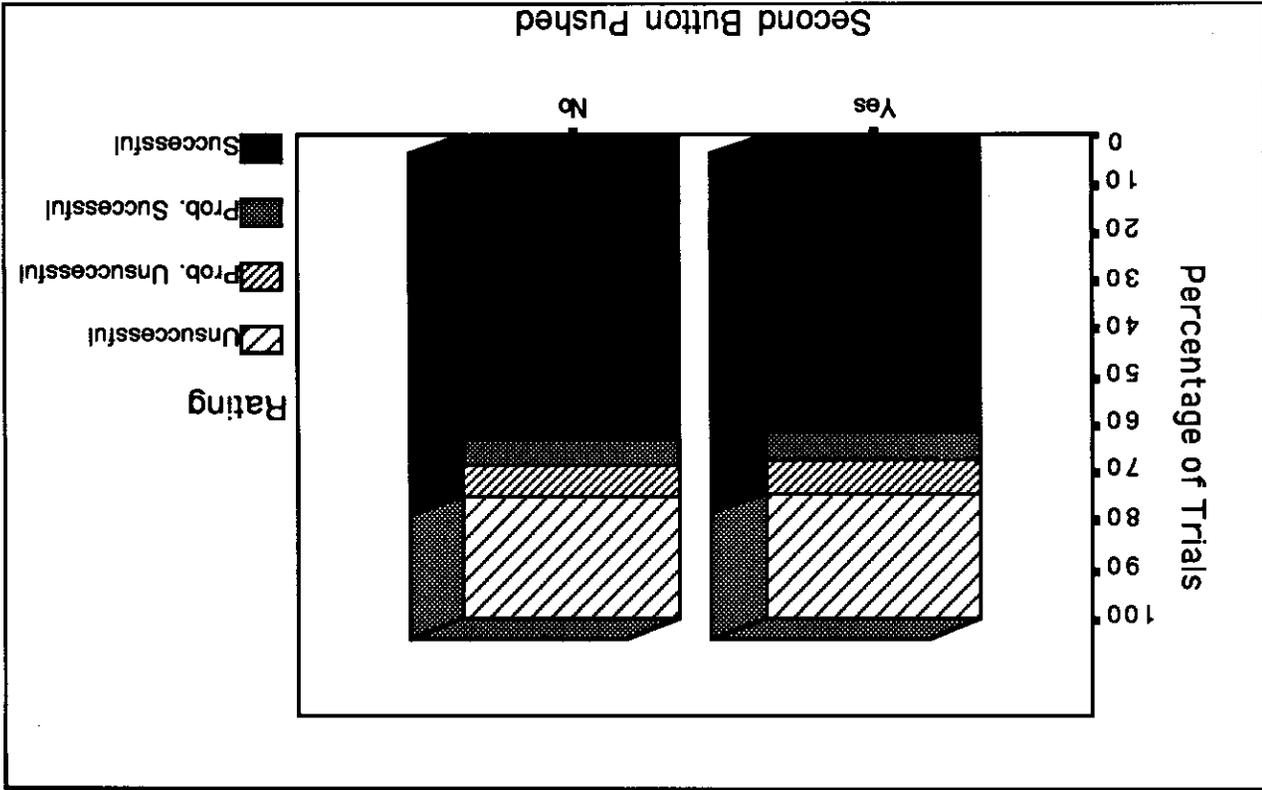
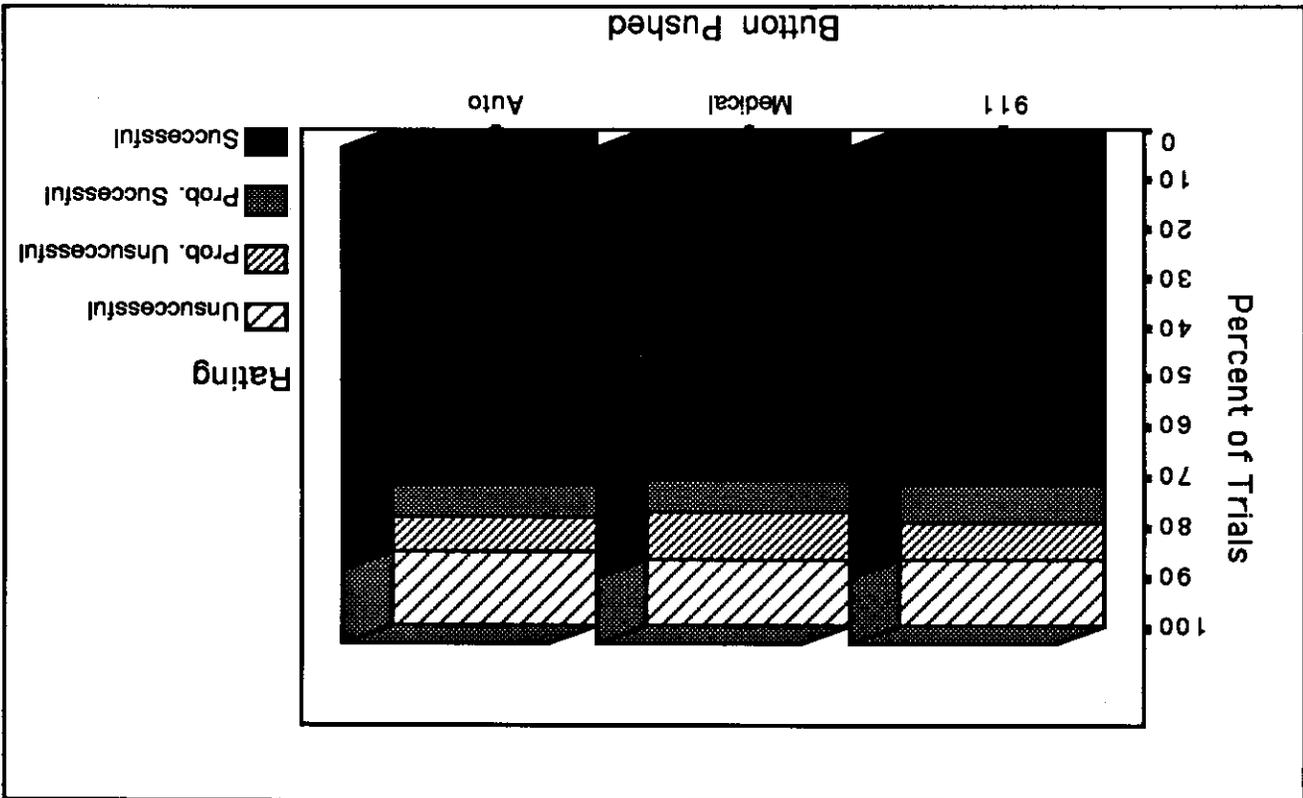


Figure 2.23 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Initial Button Pushed



2.2.6.6 XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Weather Conditions

Figures 2.25 and 2.26 present percentage and number of successful trials by user reported weather conditions. Figure 2.25 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by weather, while Figure 2.26 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by weather. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by weather revealed a statistically significant difference in ratings by weather condition ($H = 8.93$; $df = 3$; $p < .05$). While these differences were statistically significant, they do not appear to be particularly meaningful (overcast - 69% successful or probably successful; rain - 73% successful or probably successful; snow - 74% successful or probably successful; clear - 68% successful or probably successful). In addition, it should be noted that there were an extremely small number of trials conducted under snowy conditions.

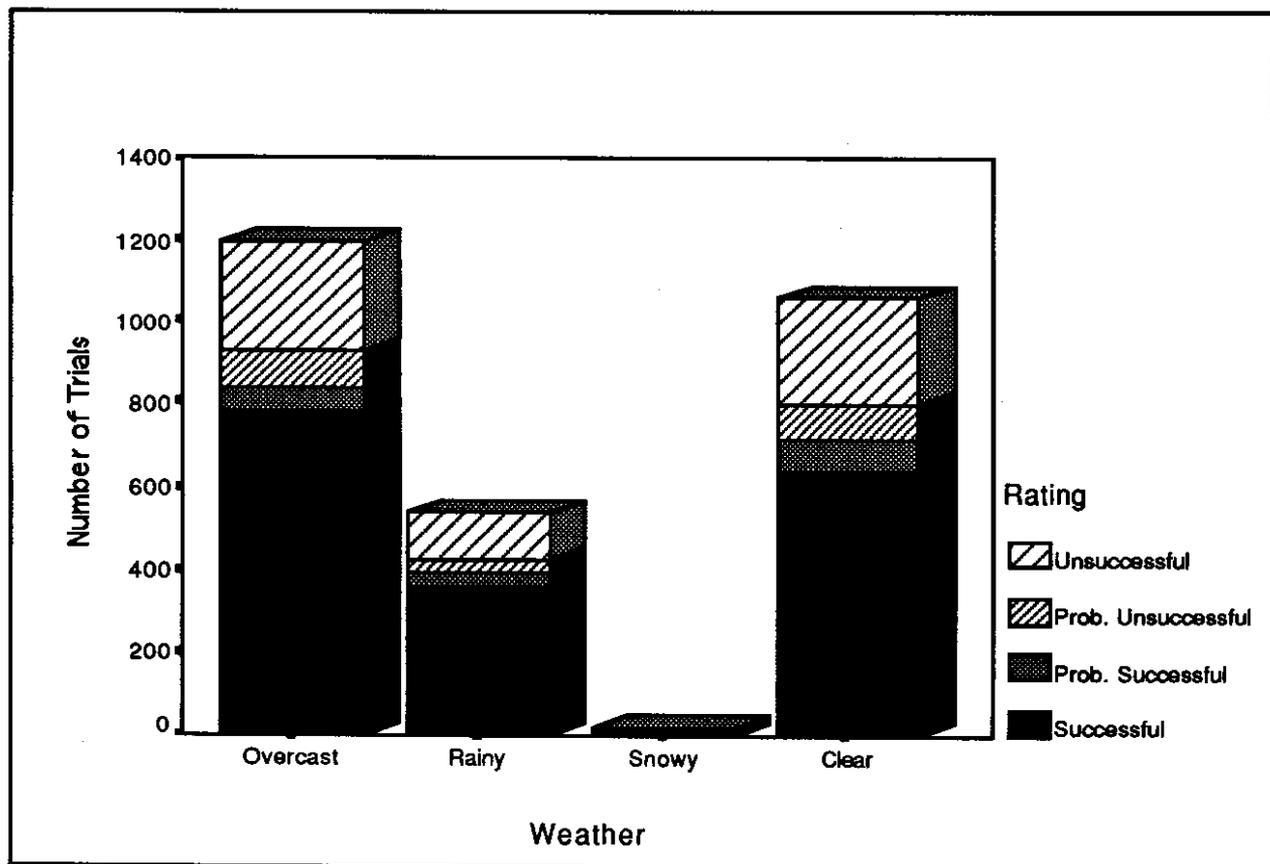
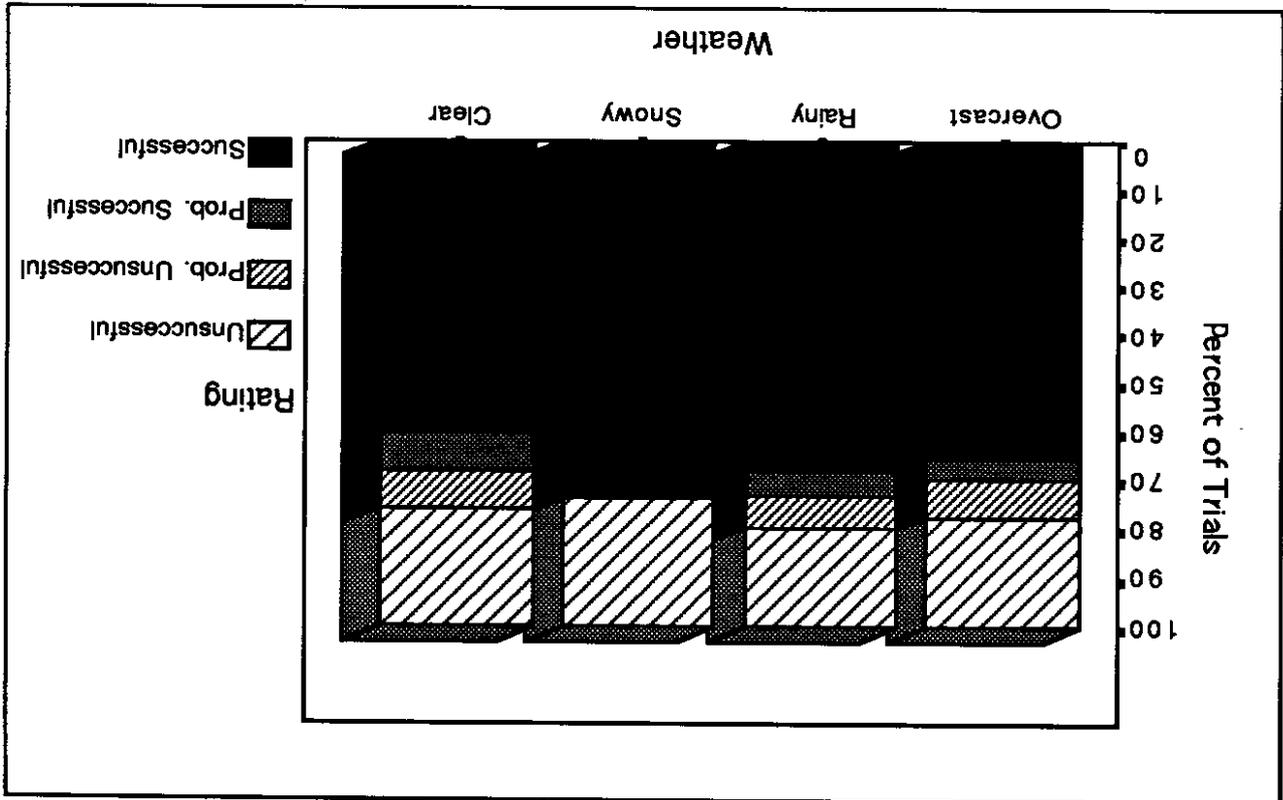


Figure 2.25 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Weather (Number)

Figure 2.27 and 2.28 present percentage and number of successful trials by user reported locations. Figure 2.27 presents the *number* of successful and unsuccessful trials by location, while Figure 2.28 presents the *percent* of successful and unsuccessful trials by location. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by location revealed a statistically significant difference in ratings by location ($H = 13.54$; $df = 2$; $p < .01$). The system performed best in urban areas, nearly as well in suburban areas, and showed some degradation in rural areas.

2.2.6.7 XYPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and User Reported Trial Location

Figure 2.26 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Weather (%)



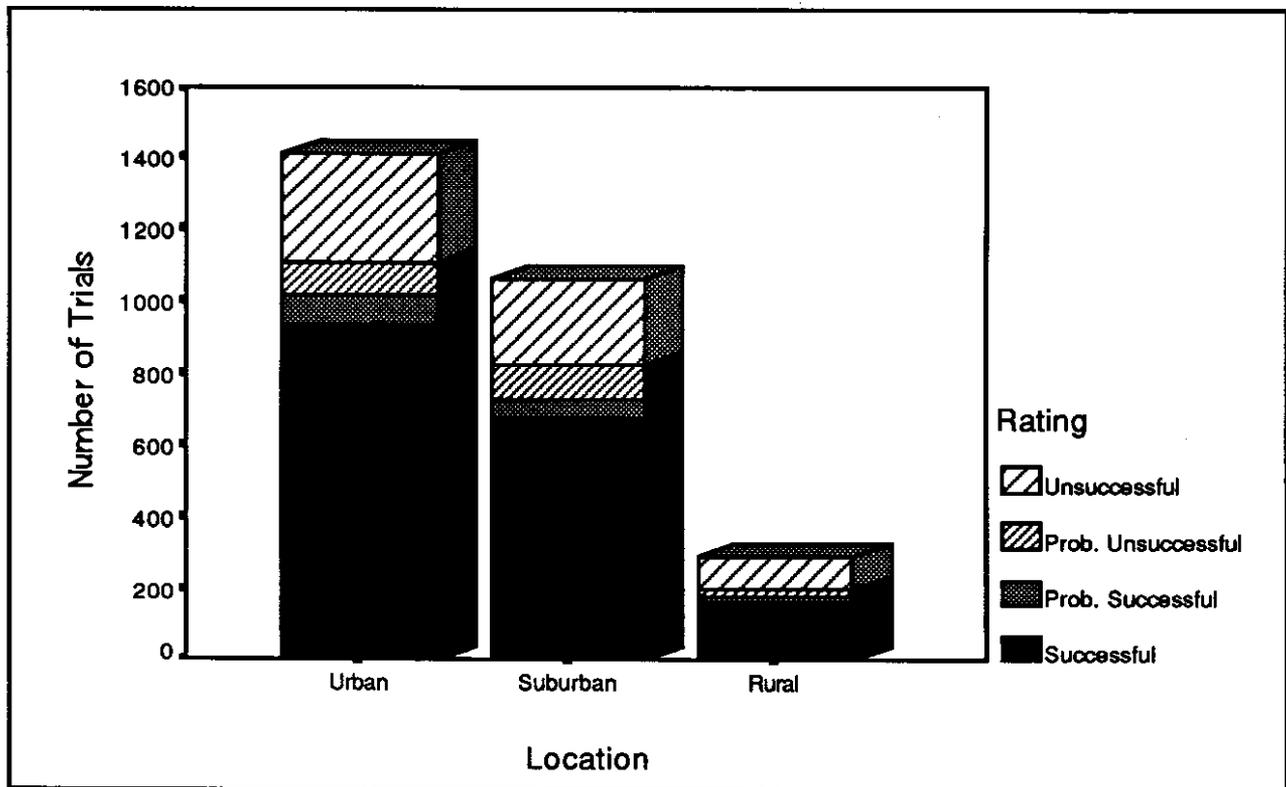


Figure 2.27 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Location (Number)

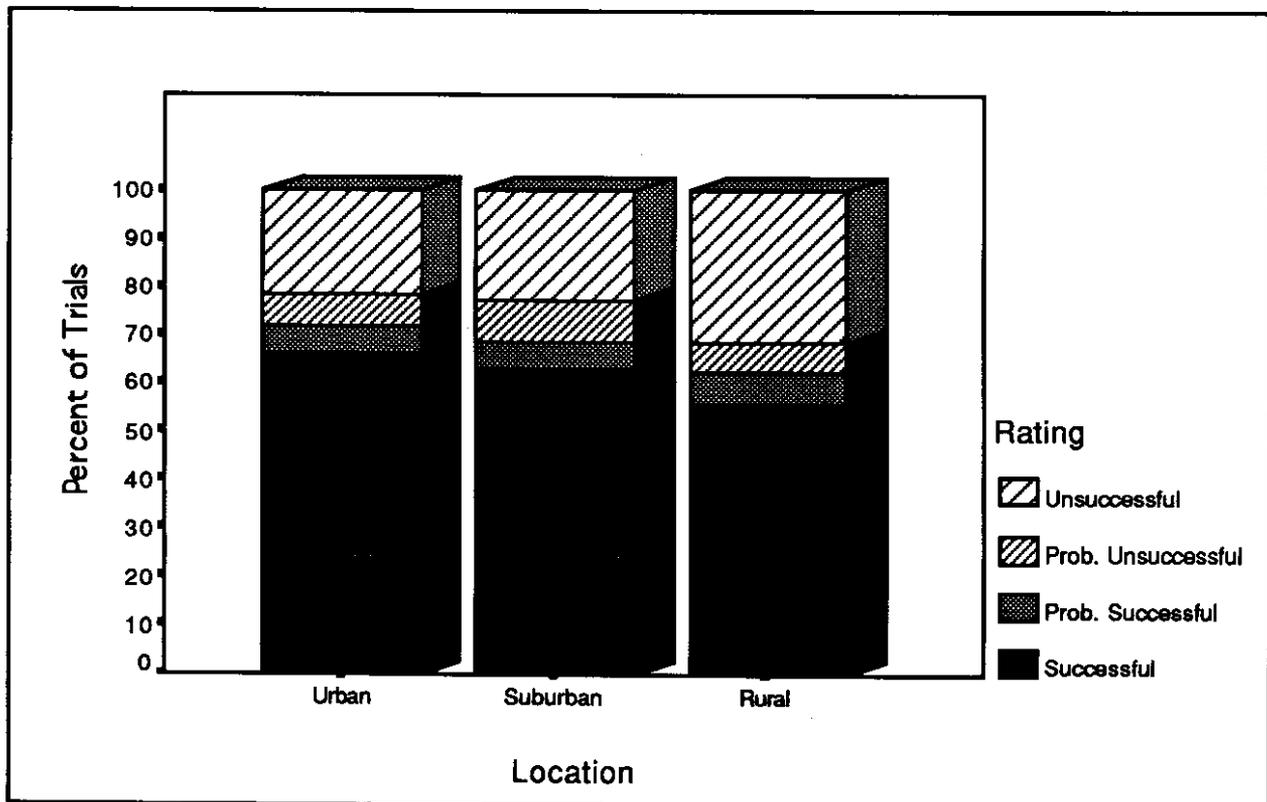


Figure 2.28 - XYPOINT Trial Success by Location (%)

2.2.6.8 XYPPOINT - Relationship Between Trial Success and Individual In-Vehicle Unit

Figures 2.29 and 2.30 are extremely difficult to read because of the number of units involved in trials, but they present the results of trial ratings by in-vehicle unit. A Kruskal-Wallis one-way analysis of variance of ratings by unit revealed that there was a statistically significant difference in ratings by unit ($H = 726.97$; $df = 111$; $p < .0001$). Some units performed better than others and, in general, the units that did not perform well took part in fewer trials.

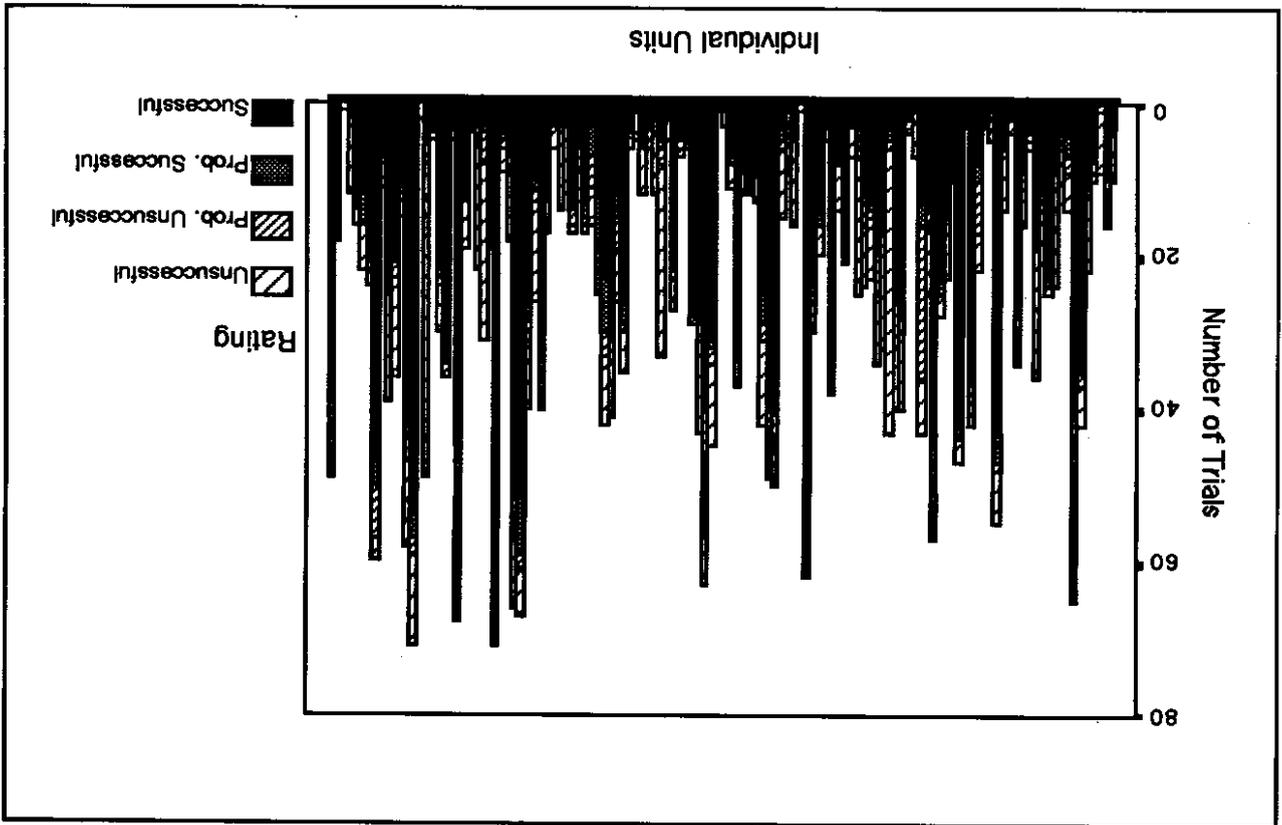


Figure 2.29 - XYPPOINT Successful/Unsuccessful Trials by Unit (Number)

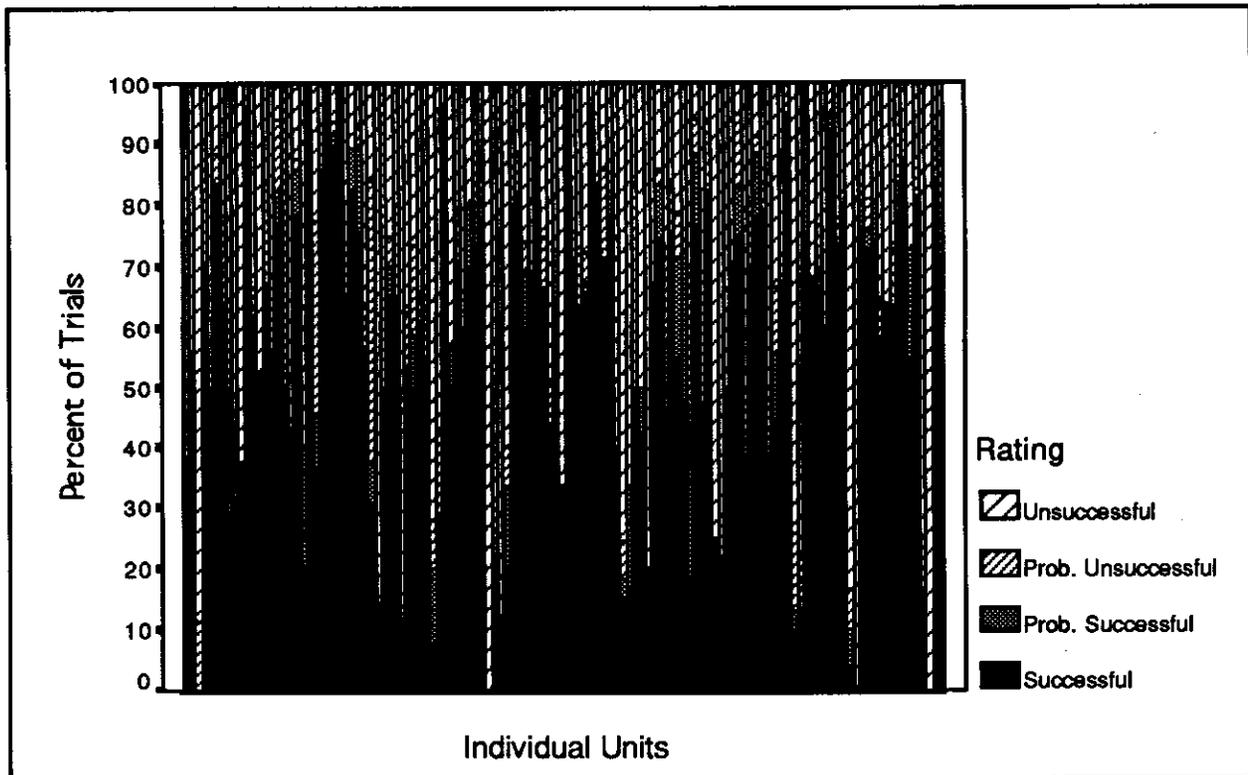


Figure 2.30 - XYPOINT Successful/Unsuccessful Trials by Unit (%)

2.2.7 CONCLUSIONS AND DISCUSSION

The user group deployment test produced large amounts of performance data. While nearly half of all scheduled trials either never occurred or produced unusable results (most never occurred), over 5,000 trials conducted between November 1995 and May 1996 produced analyzable data, an average of more than 700 a month. Nearly two thirds of these (3,129) were trials of the XYPOINT system.

2.2.7.1 Success Rate of Systems

It is difficult to say precisely what is an acceptable level of success for connection and communication of an emergency response call. One could easily argue that nothing short of 100% will do. From this perspective, the 70.5% success rate of all trials (88% successful or probably successful for Motorola, 66% successful or probably successful for XYPOINT) could be viewed as somewhat disappointing. There are, however, numerous other factors to consider.

For this test, volunteers were instructed to push the button only once and to indicate a failure if this single button push failed to result in a connected call. In actual use, a driver would likely

reset and push the button again if a successful connection wasn't achieved the first time. Assuming each button push to be independent, an 88% success rate for one trial would increase to 98.5% for two successive trials and over 99% for three; a 66% success rate for one trial would increase to 88.5% for two successive trials and to 96% for three. Of course a second or third button push might not always be possible and would increase response time as measured from the initial button push.

Another set of factors to consider is related to the incomplete development stages of devices and the impermanent infrastructure and personnel. Devices were not market ready, nor were they maintained at the level of a product. The communication infrastructure, especially in the XYPOINT case, was still in development. For example two months after the test, XYPOINT's CDPD communications were changed from piggy backing on existing cellular communications to the use of dedicated lines. Another factor was human error, CSC operators were handling a fairly large cognitive load with minimal training and a test could be classified as unsuccessful if the operator failed to properly enter verification.

If we assume:

- (1) multiple button pushes,
- (2) improvements in hardware and support as required by the marketplace,
- (3) professional operators,
- (4) a more universally deployed cellular infrastructure, and
- (5) the absence of obvious topographic interference,

then based upon the results of the user deployment test it is reasonable to believe that from the strict perspective of achieving successful connection and communication, these systems could approach 100% successful operation in the near future.

2.2.7.2 Response Time

For this discussion, "response time" means the time it took for the emergency operator to answer and exchange initial information about the call, not the time for service to be provided. As with success, it is difficult to precisely define an acceptable length of time between initiating an emergency call and exchanging information with an operator. Not only do response requirements differ with the type of emergency, but response time will also be impacted by demand, that is, how widespread the emergency is (e.g. car accident vs. earthquake). While in the user deployment test volunteers pushed different buttons representing different types of emergencies,

trials were conducted independent of emergency type (i.e. all calls were handled identically) and demand (i.e. no effort was made to measure the impact of simultaneous calls on response time).

Unfortunately, while there is available data on the time spent by 911 emergency operators in *handling* a call (see DEA's *Institutional Issues Report*), no data could be found on the time spent by 911 callers *waiting* for their calls to be answered. In any case, this is more a political and economic issue (how many operators for how many people?) than a technical one. It may be worth noting that a search of articles on problems with 911 systems revealed a focus on issues relating to dispatch and how calls were handled rather than on time spent in connecting.

Even without these guides to an acceptable "response time," it is clear that in the user deployment test, calls were connected and initial information was exchanged quite rapidly. From the users perspective, of the 3,232 trials for which we have response time data, 2,287 (over 70%) were reported as being verified within two minutes, and only 112 (3.5%) were reported as taking longer than five minutes. From the CSC data, of the 3,038 trials with usable time information, 2884 (95%) were verified within two minutes and only 24 of 3,038 (less than 1%) took more than five minutes. The much stronger CSC results are likely due to the fact that the machine time began with call receipt, while user perceived time began with the button push. In addition, users tended to round time measurements off to the minute.

Overall, the user deployment test indicates that with respect to the time required to connect to and exchange initial information with emergency operators, the short connect and response times demonstrated have the potential to facilitate emergency response to on-road incidents. If this contributed to a decreased incident response time, then reduced congestion and associated benefits would result.

2.2.7.3 Other Conclusions

A number of other potentially useful conclusions can be drawn from the user deployment test.

The success by month analysis showed an improvement in performance of both systems over the initial course of the operational test. For both systems, during the first several months of testing some of the "kinks" were ironed out and performance was best near the end of the operational test. In both cases, however, the final month of testing was not the most successful, indicating a leveling off below perfect performance once implementation "bugs" were eliminated.

The success by time of day analysis did not conclusively support our hypothesis that performance would be impaired during times of peak cellular use, presumably the commute and lunch hours when people were in their cars. Unfortunately the Motorola data covered only the afternoon from 2 PM to 6 PM, and if anything performance tended to improve rather than degrade as the afternoon progressed. The XYPOINT data, however, did show its worst performance during heavy cellular periods (7 - 8 AM and 5 - 6PM), indicating that the CDPD network was adversely affected by high cellular usage or operator overload. Due in part to these results, AT&T came to the decision to begin dedicating some cellular lines to CDPD.

Both systems experienced relatively low success rates during the earliest periods of the day (Motorola's lowest success rate occurred during the first hour of CSC operation, and XYPOINT's second lowest success rate occurred during the first hour of CSC operation). One explanation for this pattern is that the CSC computer had to be restarted and certain procedures executed each day prior to testing. This startup process could account for the fact that for each system, some of the worst performance occurred during the first hour of operation.

Finally, analysis of success by individual unit indicates that test results were not skewed by the malfunctioning of a few units. When units consistently malfunctioned, they were replaced before being used in large numbers of trials.

This concludes the discussion of the user deployment test. The following section discusses the performance test we called "Simulated Service Delivery."

2.3 SIMULATED SERVICE DELIVERY TEST

While the PuSHMe evaluation did not involve actual emergencies, the Simulated Service Delivery Test incorporated simulated dispatch and delivery of emergency services. These trials covered aspects of the PuSHMe systems from call initiation to simulated service arrival and closure. (See Figure 2.1 on page 12 for an overview of the test procedure.)

2.3.1 OBJECTIVES OF TEST

The objectives of the simulated service delivery test were to evaluate (1) how long it took from the time a volunteer pressed a button to the time service was dispatched, and (2) the quality of the PuSHMe information provided to simulated service providers. Because these tests were simulations of responses to emergency calls, they were not used to measure the time it took an emergency service provider to actually reach a volunteer. However since service providers did travel to the simulated incident, some measure of PuSHMe's potential impact on travel time to the incident scene was obtained by asking these service providers to compare the quality of the location information to that usually available from cellular 911 calls.

2.3.2 TEST METHODOLOGY

The simulated service delivery test was conducted between November 1995 and May 1996 using both Motorola and XYPOINT devices. For this test, six DEA or WSDOT employees (not participants in the User Group Deployment Test) were provided with user logs which identified a location they were to go to and an emergency scenario that they were to "act out." These volunteers drove to the location and pressed the button appropriate to the type of emergency simulated. The operator at the CSC: (1) received the call, (2) entered in the trial number, (3) confirmed the nature of the call, (4) confirmed the location of the caller relative to the location automatically displayed on the desktop map, (5) asked the volunteer a series of questions relating to the simulated incident, and (6) called a dispatch center, asking them to send an emergency service professional to the vehicle based on the PuSHMe information. Participating service providers came from the King County Police, the American Automobile Association (AAA), and WSDOT incident response.

The key difference between the Motorola and XYPOINT trials was how the incident information was exchanged between the users and the CSC operators. As with the user deployment test, the Motorola users verbally exchanged information with the CSC operators, while the XYPOINT

users read messages on a screen display in their vehicle and responded to messages with "Yes" or "No." In each case, after the CSC operator called a dispatch center asking them to send out assistance, the user waited and notified the CSC of the arrival of assistance. (See Appendix D for instructions provided to users and operators.)

Once the CSC operators had: (1) confirmed the nature of the request, (2) located the vehicle on their on-screen map, and (3) confirmed this location with the volunteer, the CSC operators then called the service dispatcher at King County Police or AAA. The CSC operators provided the dispatcher with information about the simulated incident (including the location), and the dispatchers then relayed this information to their service providers who actually drove out to the simulated incidents.

All of the dispatchers and service providers involved in the test were asked to complete a brief survey regarding the PUSHMe trials. Because the simulated service providers and dispatchers had other "real" emergencies or road service calls to attend to, the PUSHMe team wanted to minimize the time required to complete the survey. Therefore, the survey was intentionally kept very brief and simple to complete. Service providers and dispatchers were asked the following four questions:

- Question 1. How useful was the information describing the incident (other than location)?
- Question 2. How accurate was the location information?
- Question 3. How did the information describing the incident (other than location information) compare to information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?
- Question 4. How did the location information for this call compare to location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?

Service providers and dispatchers were also asked if there was other information that would be helpful for them to receive from a system like PUSHMe to help them better respond to on-road emergency calls. There was also space provided on the bottom of the survey for additional comments.

2.3.3 DATA ANALYSIS

For the simulated service delivery trials, data was obtained from the in-vehicle volunteers, the CSC operators/computers, the simulated service dispatchers, and the simulated service providers.

Data Obtained from In-vehicle Volunteers

1. Trial number
2. Date
3. Location
4. Scenario
5. Button pushed
6. Time button pushed
7. Time trial confirmed by operator (XYPOINT)/call answered by operator (Motorola)
8. Time operator notified service provider
9. Time operator indicated service was dispatched

Data Obtained from CSC Operators/Computers

1. Test type and number
2. Time service notified
3. Time service dispatched

Data Obtained from Simulated Service Dispatchers

1. Quality of location information
2. Quality of incident information

Data Obtained from Simulated Service Providers

1. Quality of location information
2. Quality of incident information

The volunteer report forms and CSC data logs were linked to evaluate the simulated service delivery tests. Data was analyzed to determine the time required to dispatch simulated service, and the simulated service provider response logs were evaluated to determine the quality of the location and incident information.

For this test, in-vehicle volunteers recorded time using Seiko™ watches, which keep time based on GPS. However, the CSC computer clocks did not consistently reset to GPS time. Thus while having a similar time reference helped in linking CSC data to user report form data, the inconsistent time difference between the Seiko™ watches and CSC clocks prevented us from combining CSC and volunteer times in a single calculation. Instead, volunteer reported time differences and CSC time differences were calculated separately.

verbally reporting to the user that service was dispatched and actually entering in the data log that service had been dispatched. Perhaps operators talked to the user about the trial for a short time or waited until after closing the call to indicate in the data that service was dispatched for the trial. In any case, operator comments indicated that it was not unusual for them to enter the data record indicating service dispatch a minute or two after informing the volunteer that service had been dispatched. Similarly, the unusually long maximum time in the CSC data (more than twice that indicated in the user log) probably was due to a long delay in the operator entering the service dispatch data record.

The sample sizes also require further explanation. Note that the sample sizes in the CSC Data for the "Call Receipt to Service Notification" (n = 37) and "Service Notification to Service Dispatch" (n = 29) fields are quite a bit smaller than the other fields. This is because the operators did not always indicate in the data when service was notified. "Service Notified" was meant to represent when the operator informed the user that they had all the information they needed and were now able to notify the service provider. "Service Dispatch" was meant to represent when the operator received an indication from the dispatcher that assistance was on the way. Sometimes operators failed to enter either or both codes; sometimes they entered in a code indicating that service was notified and dispatched at the same time (perhaps they were not aware of the difference between the two actions). For cases where operators indicated that service was notified and dispatched at the same time, the time stamp was taken to represent service dispatch only.

2.3.4.2 XYPOINT Time to Service Dispatch

As shown in Table 2.4, the XYPOINT CSC data indicates that once the call was received at the CSC, it took an average of about nine minutes to notify the service provider and approximately an additional one and one quarter minutes to (1) receive confirmation that the service provider was dispatching service and (2) indicate in the data field that service was dispatched. The total average time it took from call receipt to dispatch service was about ten and three quarter minutes.

The results indicated on the user logs were similar. Volunteers indicated that it took slightly less than a minute from button push to confirmation of the request by the operator, and once confirmed it took about eleven minutes for the operator to indicate to the user that service was dispatched. Based on user log data, the total average time it took for the operator to dispatch service after the user pushed the button was about eleven and three quarters minutes.

Under the PUSHME scenario, both the XYPPOINT and Motorola systems can be seen as adding additional time to the emergency response process as compared to a typical cellular call to an E-911 center. The CSC operators first answered calls from the users and gathered incident information from them (either via voice or text), and then called the simulated emergency service providers and passed this information on. The Motorola operators took an average of 103 seconds to transmit

For the purposes of this test, the primary difference between the systems was the method of receiving the incident information from the in-vehicle user: the Motorola system enabled CSC operators to verbally ask the user a series of questions before contacting the simulated service provider, while the XYPPOINT system required the operator to send a series of questions (in text format) and wait for responses before contacting the simulated service providers. Not surprisingly it took nearly twice as long for a text-based system to exchange pre-dispatch information between volunteer and CSC operator than a voice-based system. The impact of an additional six minutes on the effectiveness of an emergency response system is another question.

2.3.5 CONCLUSIONS: TIME TO SERVICE DISPATCH

Note that for both the XYPPOINT and Motorola systems there were more user log trials than CSC data trials. This is because it was not possible to link every user log trial to CSC data. In the CSC data, most trials were identified by trial number. Where trial numbers in the user log data were not found in the CSC data, the evaluators tried to identify the trials even without the trial number (by identifying simulated service delivery trials without a trial number conducted by the same vehicle at the same time). Still, not every trial indicated on user report forms could be linked to CSC data. Possible explanations include: (1) the CSC computer was not recording data at the time, or (2) some erroneous information was on the user report form.

CSC Data		User Log Data	
Call Service Received to Notified	Notified Service Dispatched	Button Pushed to Button Confirmed	Button Pushed to Service Dispatched
Avg. 0:09:01	0:01:16	0:00:57	0:10:58
St. Dev. 0:05:39	0:01:14	0:01:04	0:06:15
Min. 0:02:37	0:00:04	0:00:00	0:03:30
Max. 0:29:26	0:04:49	0:04:18	0:30:00
n 50	40	45	45

Table 2.4 - XYPPOINT Simulated Service Delivery Test Results

this information to the dispatcher while the XYPOINT operators took an average of 76 seconds to transmit this information to the dispatcher. As reported by David Evans and Associates (*Institutional Issues Report*, 1996), for cellular calls observed at E-911 centers, the average call duration for an incident call was 144 seconds for the Washington State Patrol in Bellevue, and 105 seconds for the King County Public Service Answering Point (PSAP). In other words, the information exchange between user and CSC operator did not significantly shorten the time it took a PuSHMe CSC operators to communicate the incident information to service providers as compared to the time it takes a user to communicate this information directly.

Of course time is not the only issue. The pre-screening of calls may have other benefits that outweigh the possible time lost. One of these benefits, the possible elimination of unnecessary calls to E-911 centers, is discussed under institutional issues (Chapter V). Another possible benefit is better location information. If, for example, an in-vehicle user is unable to communicate his or her location to a PSAP, then an additional step that automatically provides location information could reduce the time required to provide emergency services. Trials simulating these conditions ("blind trials") were scheduled, but the simulated service providers were unable to participate in all of the scheduled trials since they had real emergencies to attend to and therefore had to cancel trials. Ultimately, "blind trials" were not completed. Under "blind trial" circumstances, even with the additional delay associated with an extra call between CSC and PSAP, the total time required to determine the location of the victim and dispatch service could very likely be much less than if the location information were unavailable.

Additional discussion of location issues occurs in the following section and in Chapter V (Institutional Issues).

2.3.6 RESULTS: QUALITY OF INFORMATION

Both dispatchers and service providers were surveyed as to the quality of information provided by PuSHMe response center operators. The dispatchers handled calls from both the XYPOINT and Motorola systems without regard to the specific system that was being tested. In addition, because they were busy fitting the PuSHMe calls in with actual emergency calls, they tended not to complete a survey for each trial they handled. Instead, most completed the survey after handling calls for several trials. Therefore, dispatcher results cannot be broken down by system and their comments are actually a combined impression of the PuSHMe systems together. On the other hand, service providers completed a survey after each service trip. We therefore have separated quality of information results by source: dispatcher results and service provider results.

2.3.6.1 Dispatcher Results

Because AAA and the King County Police are extremely different types of organizations, we have broken down dispatch results by service organization. Particularly in their comparison of PUSHMe incident information to Cellular 911 incident information, AAA and police dispatchers produced different results.

2.3.6.1.1 AAA Dispatcher Results

For Question 1, "How useful was the information describing the incident (other than location)?" responses were received from 20 AAA dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.31, 10 dispatchers (50%) felt it was *useful*; 9 (45%) felt it was *not very useful*; 1 (5%) felt that the PUSHMe incident information was *very useful*; and none felt it was *useless* or indicated that they *never received incident information*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 25.50$; $df = 4$; $p < .001$), with the majority of respondents finding the incident information *useful* or *not very useful*. Several dispatchers commented on incident information they would have liked to have received but did not, including: (1) the full name and calling number of the person requiring assistance, (2) the type of crime and whether or not it was still in progress, (3) the exact address, and (4) suspect and vehicle descriptions.

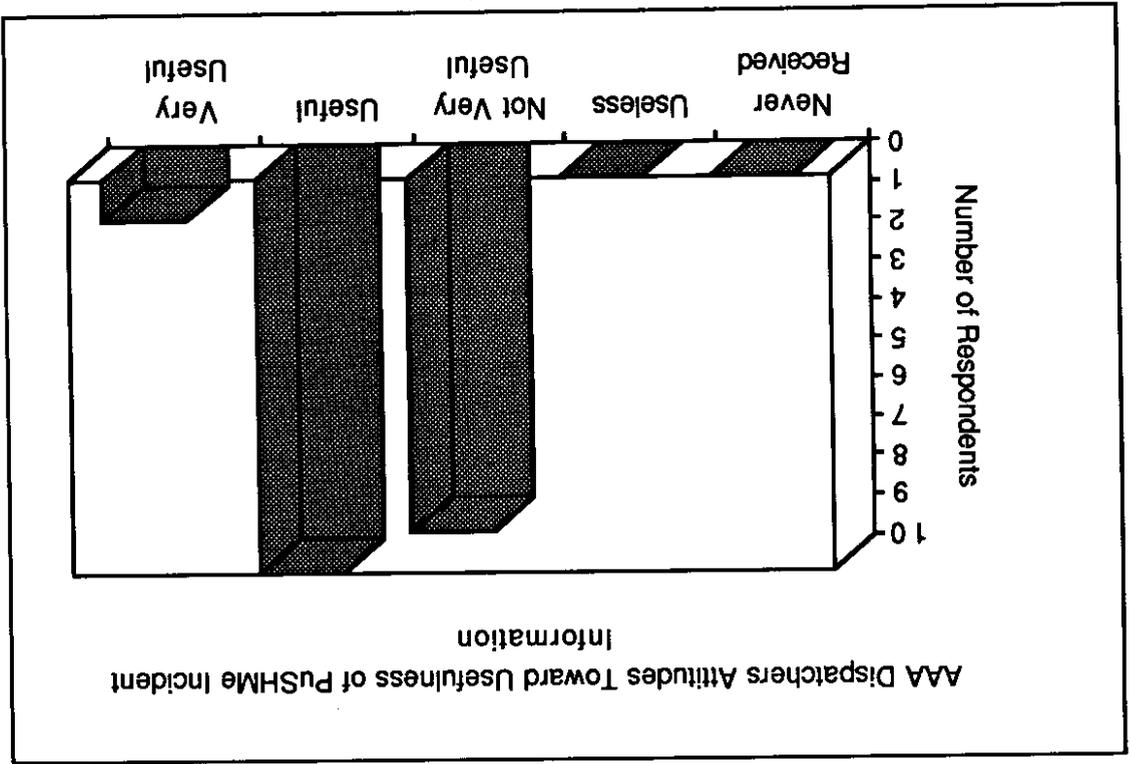


Figure 2.31 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Usefulness of Incident Information

For Question 2, “How accurate was the location information?” responses were received from 17 AAA dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.32, 12 AAA (71%) dispatchers felt it was *reasonably accurate*; 3 (17%) felt it was *somewhat inaccurate*; 2 (12%) felt it was *very accurate*; and none felt it was *quite inaccurate* or indicated that they *never received location information*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 29.18$; $df = 4$; $p < .001$), with the majority of respondents finding the location information *reasonably accurate*.

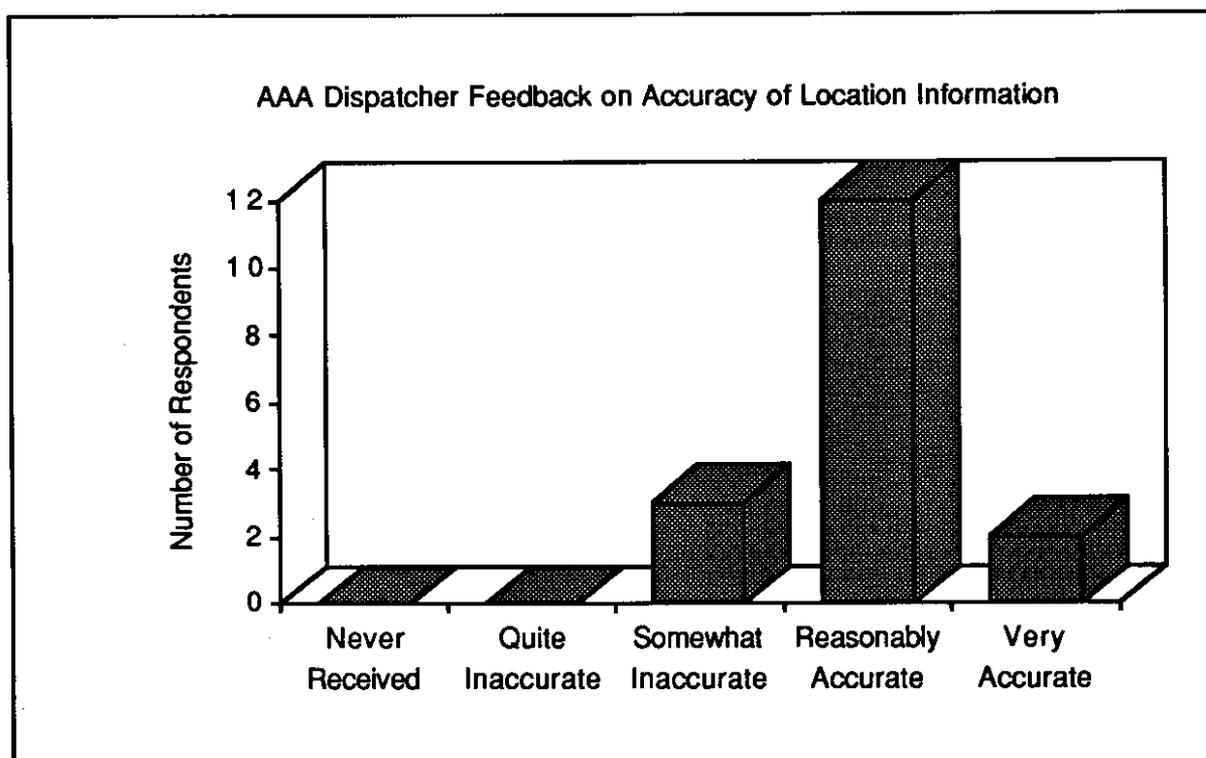


Figure 2.32 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Accuracy of Location Information

For Question 3, "How did the information describing the incident (other than location information) compare to information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?" responses were received from 20 AAA dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.33, 10 AAA dispatchers (50%) felt the incident information was *some what worse*; 7 (35%) felt it was *about the same*; 2 (10%) felt it was *much worse*; 1 (5%) felt it was *much better*, and none felt the information was *some what better than worse*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 18.50$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .01$), with most respondents finding the incident information *some what worse* than or *about the same* as incident information typically provided by cellular 911 calls.

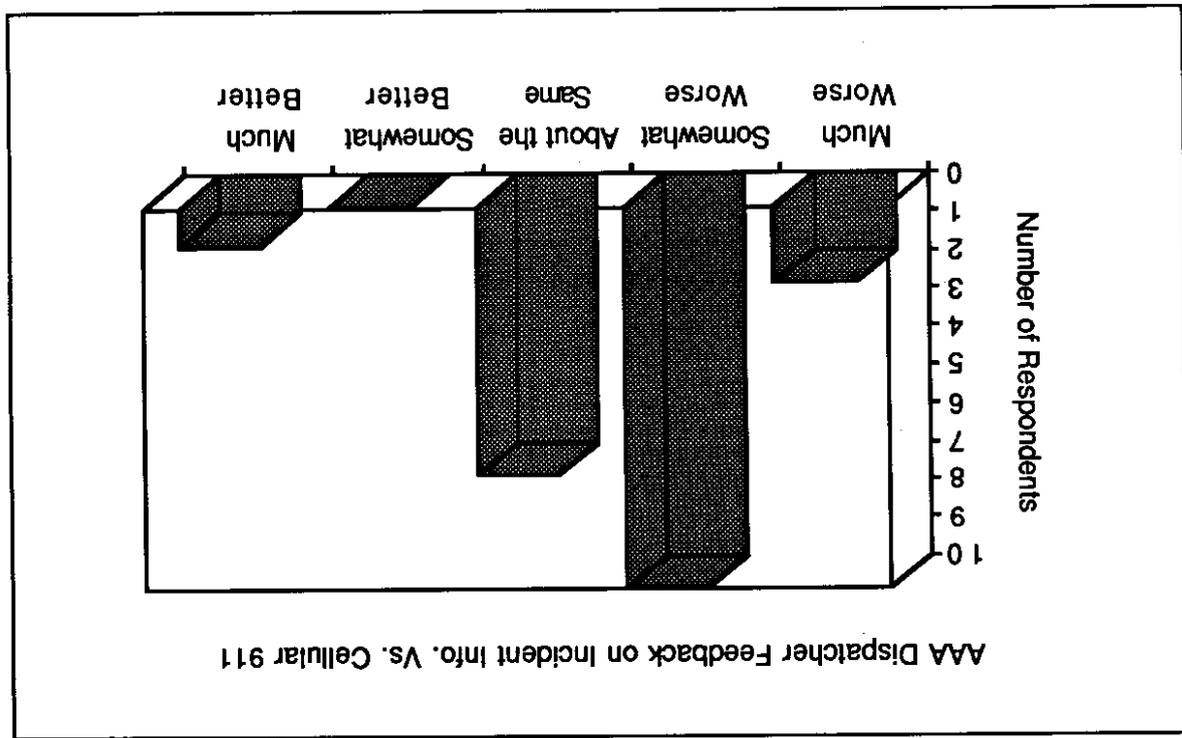


Figure 2.33 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PUSHMe Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

For Question 4, “How did the location information for this call compare to location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?” responses were received from 20 AAA dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.34, 10 dispatchers (50%) felt that the PuSHMe location information was *about the same* as the location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 5 (25%) felt it was *somewhat better*; 4 (20%) felt it was *somewhat worse*; 1 (5%) felt it was *much better*; and none felt it was *much worse* than typical cellular 911 calls. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 15.5$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .01$), with half of respondents finding the location information *about the same* as location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls.

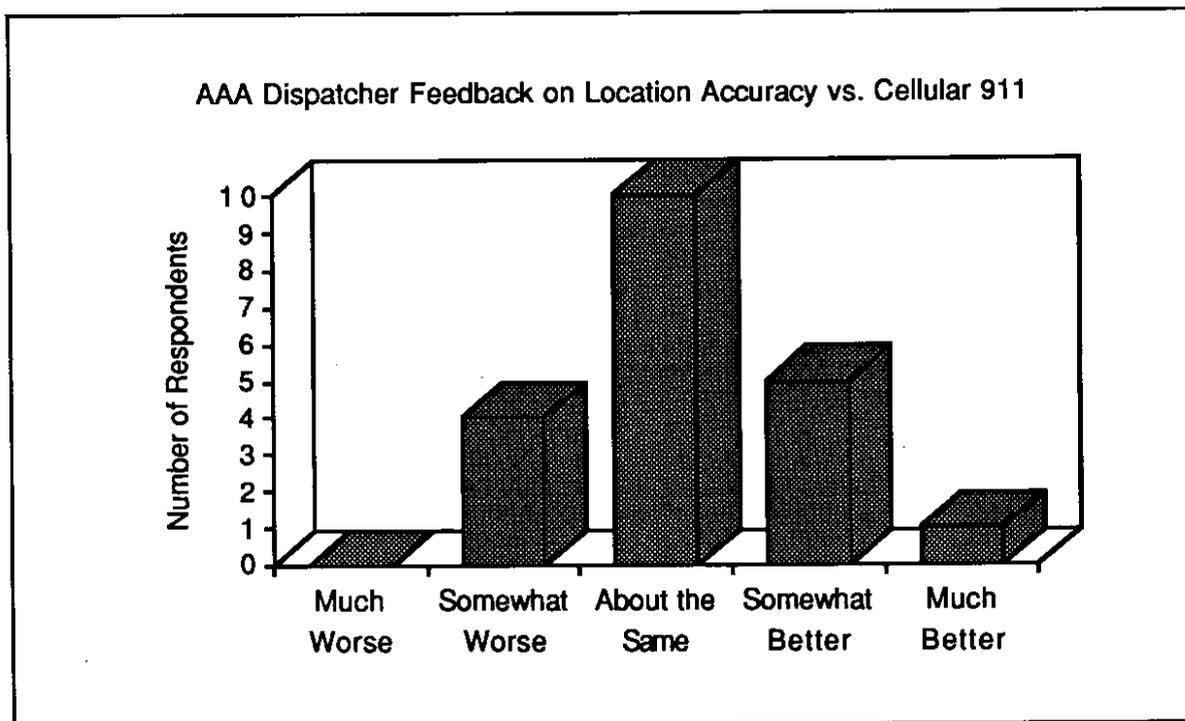


Figure 2.34 - AAA Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PuSHMe Location Information Compared to Location Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

2.3.6.1.2 King County Police Dispatcher Results

For Question 1, "How useful was the information describing the incident (other than location)?" responses were received from 35 King County Police dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.35, 20 King County Police dispatchers (57%) felt it was *useful*; 10 (29%) indicated that they *never received incident information*; 5 (14%) felt it was *not very useful*; and none felt it was *very useful* or *useless*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 40.00$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with the majority of respondents finding the incident information *useful*. One dispatcher commented that a license plate number and accurate description of the vehicle would have been very useful to receive. (It should be noted that after testing began, it was decided to eliminate specific incident information. When this information was broadcast on the radio, units not directly involved tied up the 'air' with inquiries and requests for clarification (e.g. hearing only part of a 'Robbery' incident.)

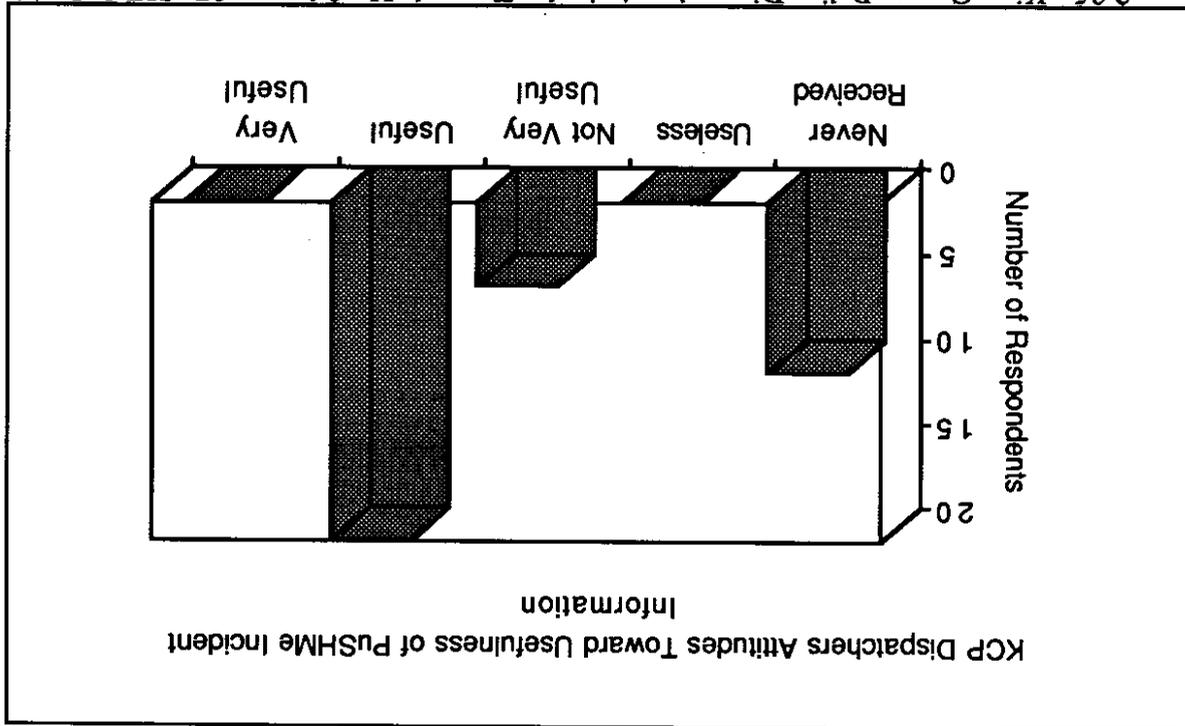


Figure 2.35 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Usefulness of PUSHMe Incident Information

For Question 2, “How accurate was the location information?” responses were received from 35 King County Police dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.36, 23 King County Police dispatchers (66%) felt it was *reasonably accurate*; 10 (28%) felt it was *very accurate*; 1 (3%) felt it was *somewhat inaccurate*; 1 (3%) felt it was *quite inaccurate*; and none indicated that they *never received location information*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 55.14$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with the majority of respondents finding the location information *reasonably accurate*. One dispatcher commented that when giving cross streets, an indication of the corner or at least which street the vehicle was actually located on would have been helpful. Another dispatcher commented that it would have been helpful to receive information about the vehicle’s direction on the street.

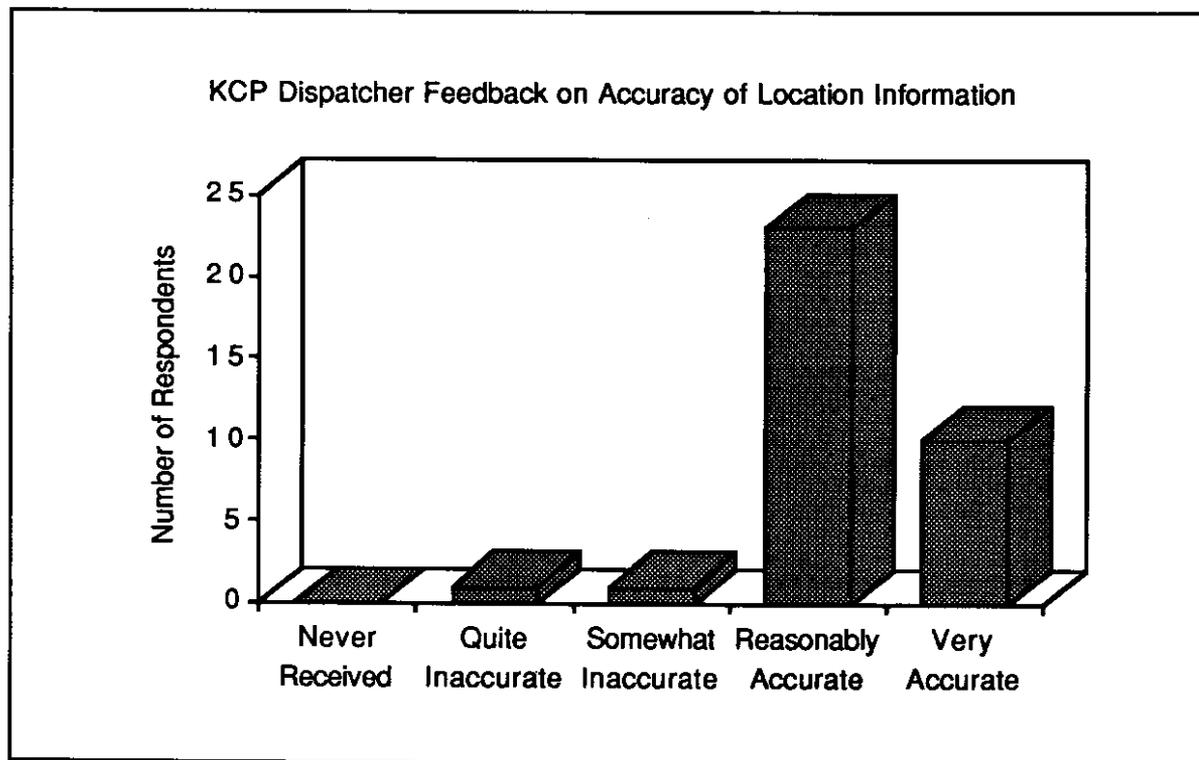


Figure 2.36 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards Accuracy of PuSHMe Location Information

For Question 3, "How did the information describing the incident (other than location information) compare to information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?" responses were received from 20 King County Police Dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.37, 10 King County Police Dispatchers (50%) felt the incident information was *about the same* as information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 7 (35%) felt the information was *somewhat better*; 1 (5%) felt it was *much better*; 2 (10%) felt it was *much worse*; and none felt it was *somewhat worse* than incident information typically provided from cellular 911 calls. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses in responses ($\chi^2 = 18.5$; $df = 4$; $p < .01$), with most respondents finding the incident information *about the same* as incident information typically provided by cellular 911 calls.

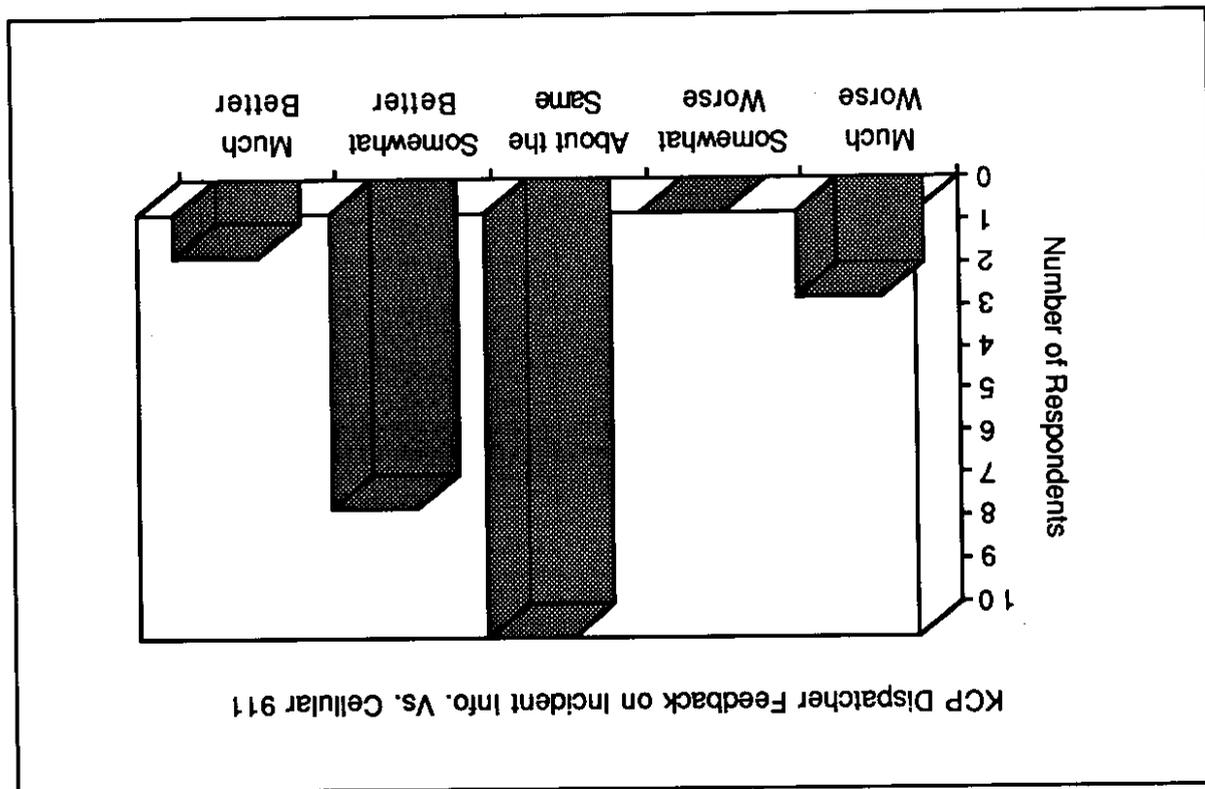


Figure 2.37 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PUSHMe Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

For Question 4, “How did the location information for this call compare to location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?” responses were received from 17 King County Police dispatchers. As shown in Figure 2.38, 15 King County dispatchers (88%) felt that the PuSHMe location information was *about the same* as the location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 2 (12%) felt it was *somewhat better*, and none felt it was *somewhat worse*, *much better*, or *much worse* than typical cellular 911 calls. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 50.35$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the location information *about the same* as location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls.

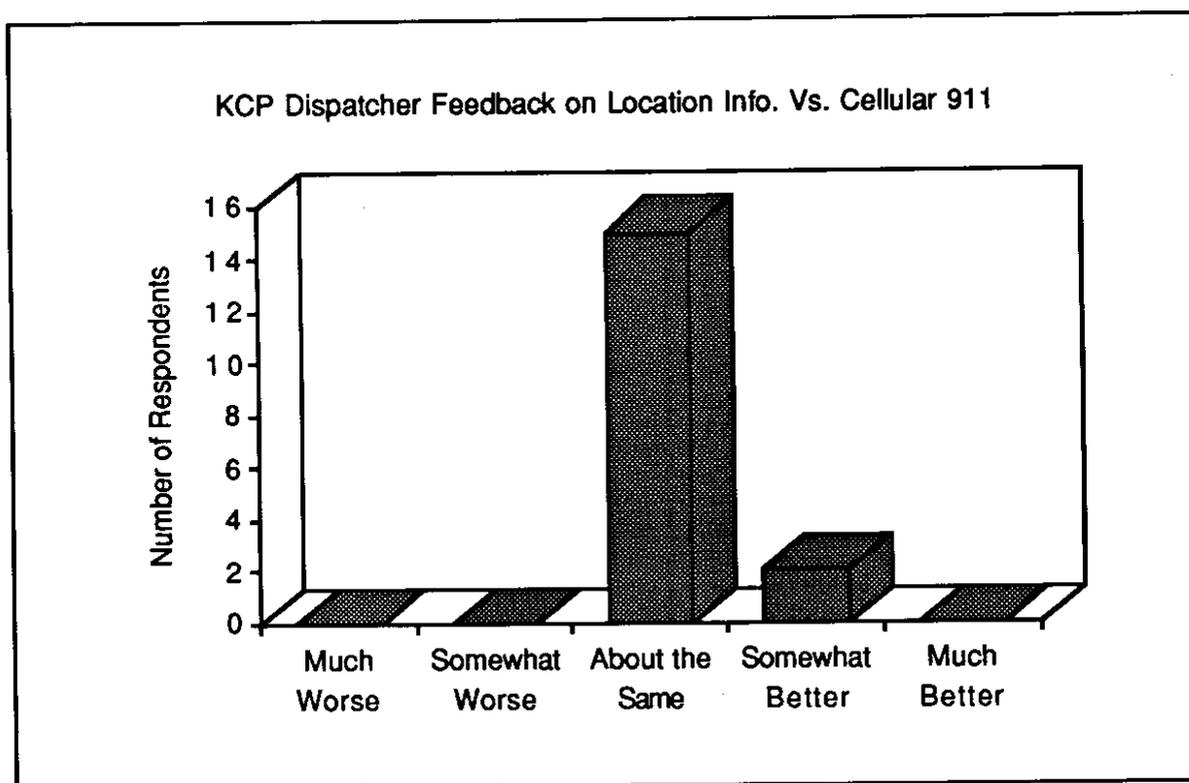


Figure 2.38 - King County Police Dispatcher Attitudes Towards PuSHMe Location Information Compared to Location Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

2.3.6.2 Service Provider Results

The service providers received information from the dispatchers and drove out to the simulated incident. Unlike the dispatcher results, service provider results can be broken down by system (Motorola versus XYPOINT) since for every trial, the service provider completed a survey upon

arrival at the simulated incident. On the other hand, a breakdown of service provider results by service organization would have been difficult to achieve because completed surveys did not consistently identify this information. Therefore, the service provider results are presented by system.

2.3.6.2.1 Motorola Service Provider Quality of Information Results

For Question 1, "How useful was the information describing the incident (other than location)?" responses were received from 74 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.39, 37 service providers (50%) felt it was *useful*; 20 (27%) felt that the PUSHMe incident information was *very useful*; 9 (12%) felt it was *not very useful*; 8 (11%) indicated that they *never received incident information*; and none felt it was *useless*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 51.54$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with half of respondents finding the incident information *useful*.

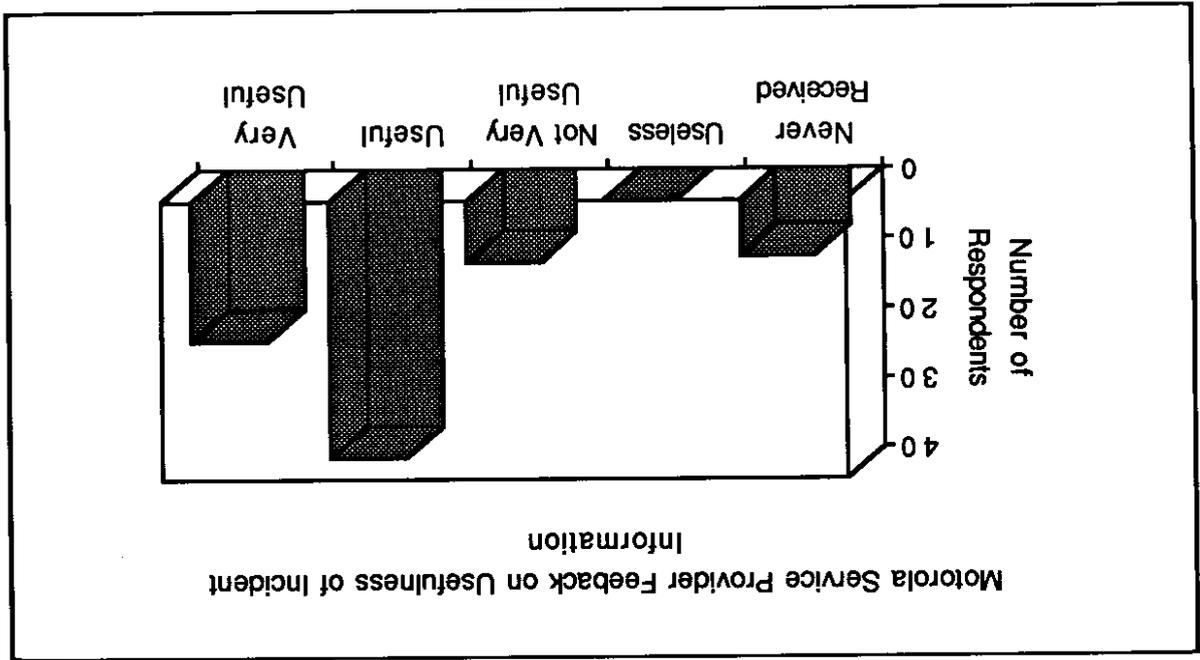


Figure 2.39 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Usefulness of Motorola Incident Information

For Question 2, "How accurate was the location information?" responses were received from 74 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.40, 45 service providers (60%) felt it was *very accurate*; 21 (29%) felt it was *reasonably accurate*; 5 (7%) felt it was *somewhat inaccurate*; 3 (4%) felt it was *quite inaccurate*; and none indicated that they *never received location information*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 94.92$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the location information *very accurate*.

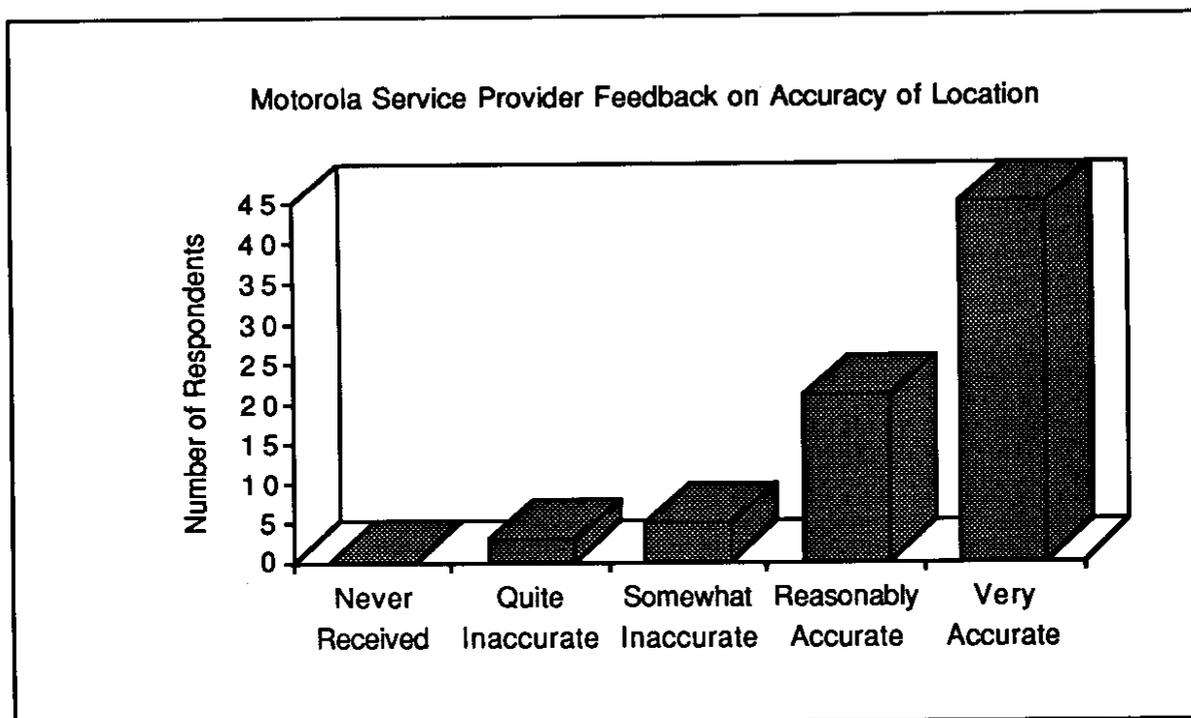


Figure 2.40 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Accuracy of Motorola Location Information

For Question 3, "How did the information describing the incident (other than location information) compare to information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?" responses were received from 66 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.41, 44 service providers (66%) felt the incident information was *about the same* as information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 8 (12%) felt the information was *somewhat better*; 8 (12%) felt it was *somewhat worse*; 5 (8%) felt it was *much better*; and 1 (2%) felt it was *much worse*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 92.33$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the incident information *about the same* as incident information typically provided by cellular 911 calls.

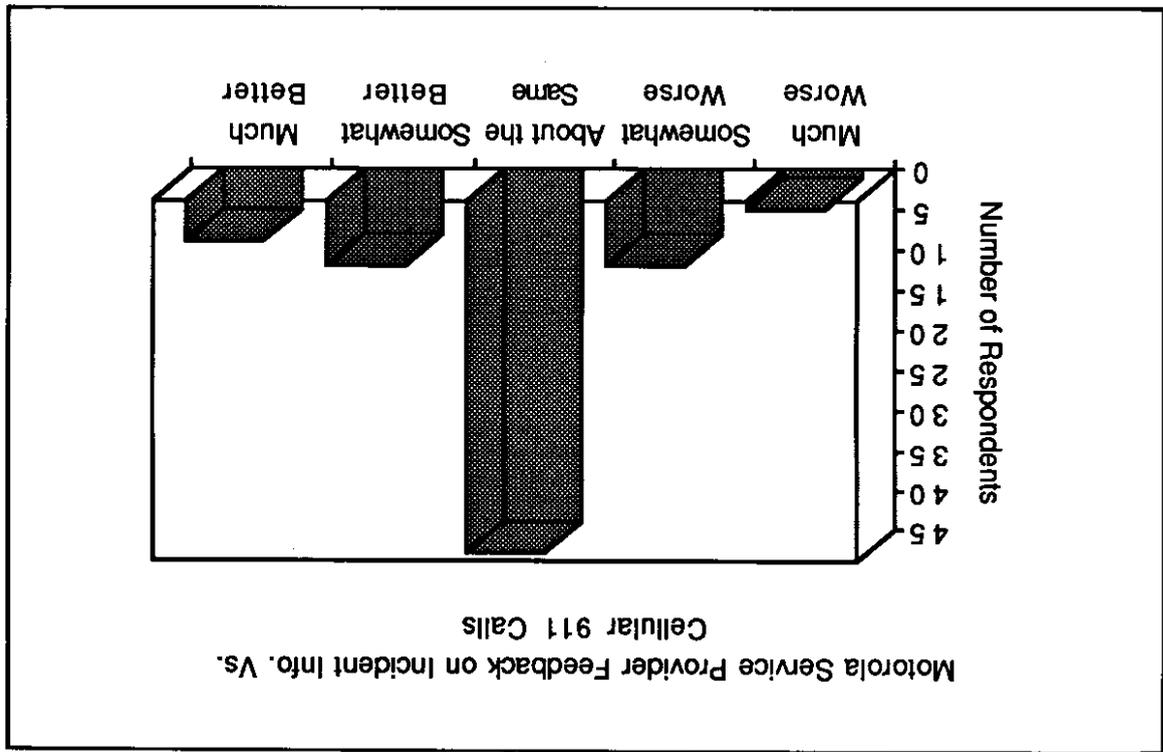


Figure 2.41 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Motorola Incident Information System Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

For Question 4, “How did the location information for this call compare to location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?” responses were received from 70 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.42, 46 service providers (66%) felt that the PuSHMe location information was *about the same* as the location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 12 (17%) felt it was *much better*; 7 (10%) felt it was *somewhat better*; 4 (6%) felt it was *somewhat worse*; and 1 (1%) felt it was *much worse* than typical cellular 911 calls. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 96.14$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the location information *about the same* as location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls.

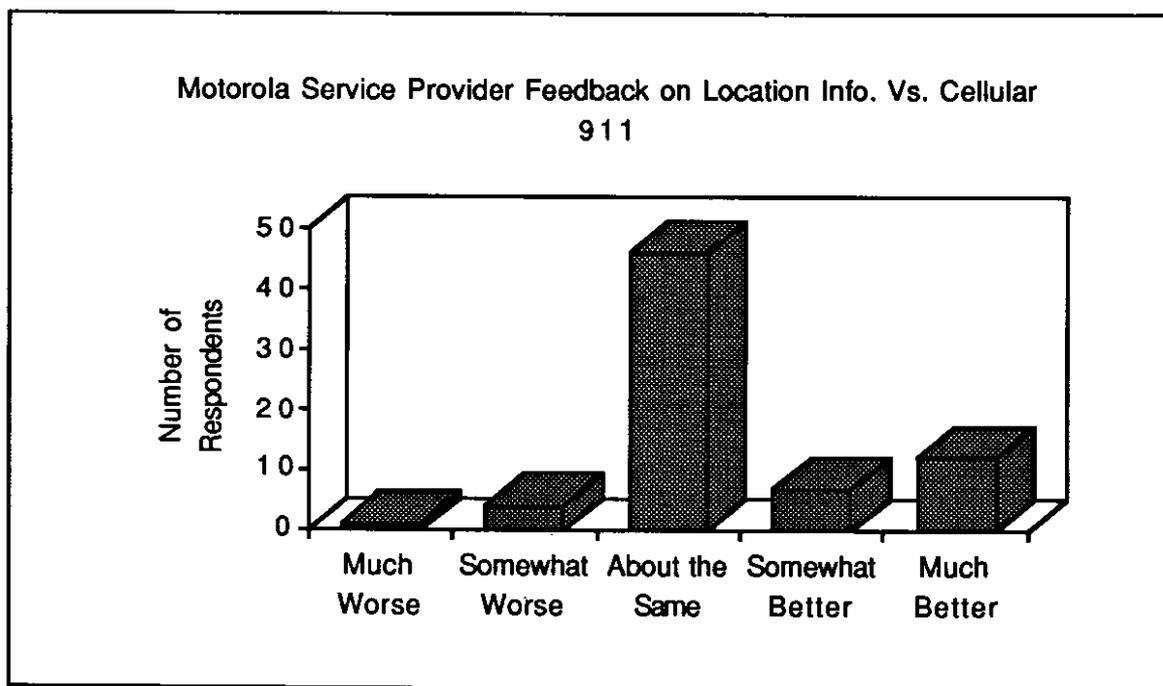


Figure 2.42 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards Motorola’s Location Information Compared to Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

2.3.6.2.2 XYPOINT Service Provider Quality of Information Results

For Question 1, "How useful was the information describing the incident (other than location)?" responses were received from 48 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.43, 20 service providers (42%) felt that the PUSHMe incident information was very useful; 14 (30%) felt it was useful; 6 (12%) indicated that they never received incident information; 6 (12%) felt it was not very useful; and 2 (4%) felt it was useless. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 22.21$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$) with the majority of respondents finding the incident information useful or very useful.

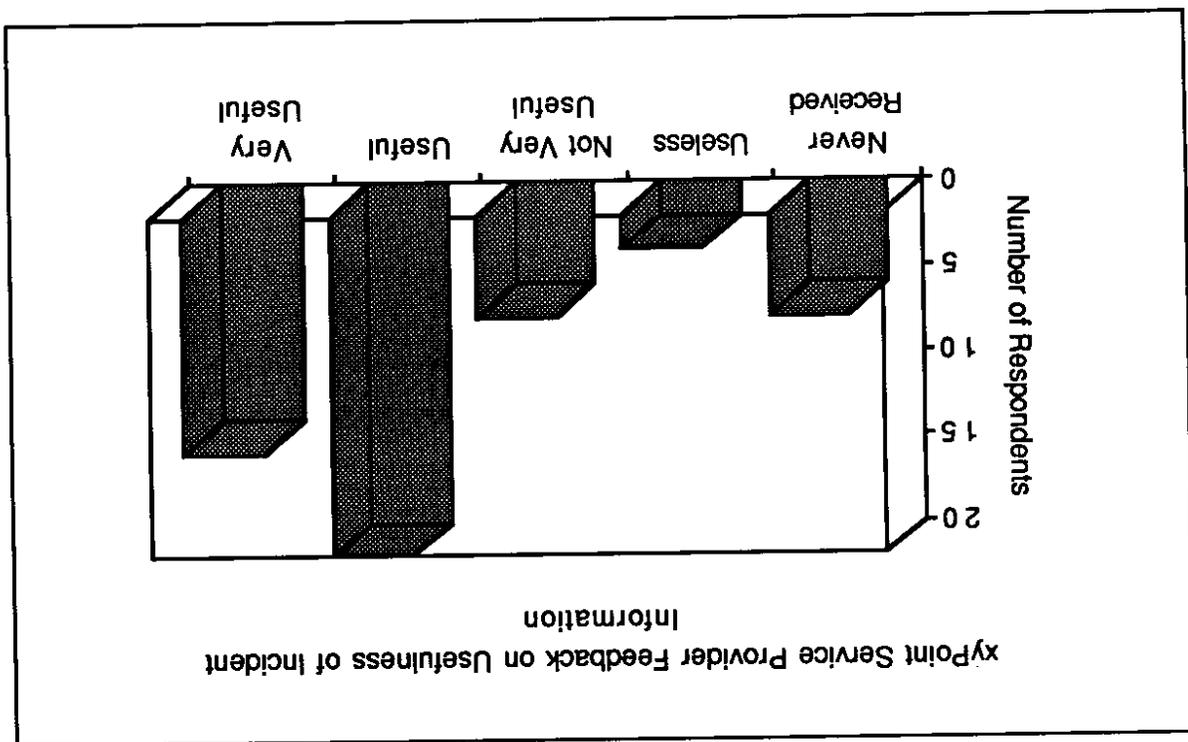


Figure 2.43 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Usefulness of XYPOINT Incident Information

For Question 2, “How accurate was the location information?” responses were received from 48 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.44, 25 service providers (52%) felt it was *very accurate*; 17 (36%) felt it was *reasonably accurate*; 4 (9%) felt it was *somewhat inaccurate*; 2 (4%) felt it was *quite inaccurate*; and none indicated that they *never received location information*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 49.29$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$) with most respondents finding the location description *very accurate* or *reasonably accurate*.

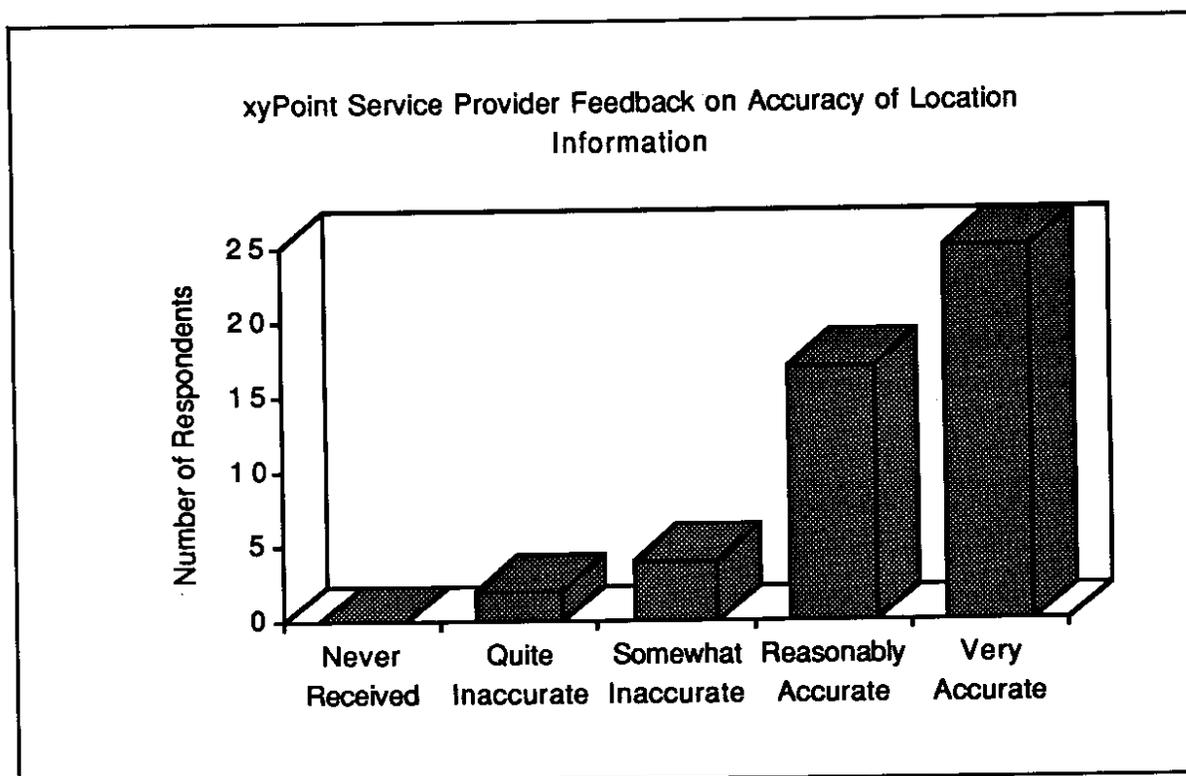


Figure 2.44 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards the Accuracy of XYPOINT Location Information

For Question 3, "How did the information describing the incident (other than location information) compare to information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?" responses were received from 43 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.45, 25 service providers (58%) felt the incident information was *about the same* as information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 7 (16%) felt it was *much worse*; 6 (14%) felt the information was *somewhat better*; 4 (9%) felt it was *somewhat worse*; and 1 (2%) felt it was *much better*. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 41.53$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the incident information *about the same* as incident information typically provided by cellular 911 calls.

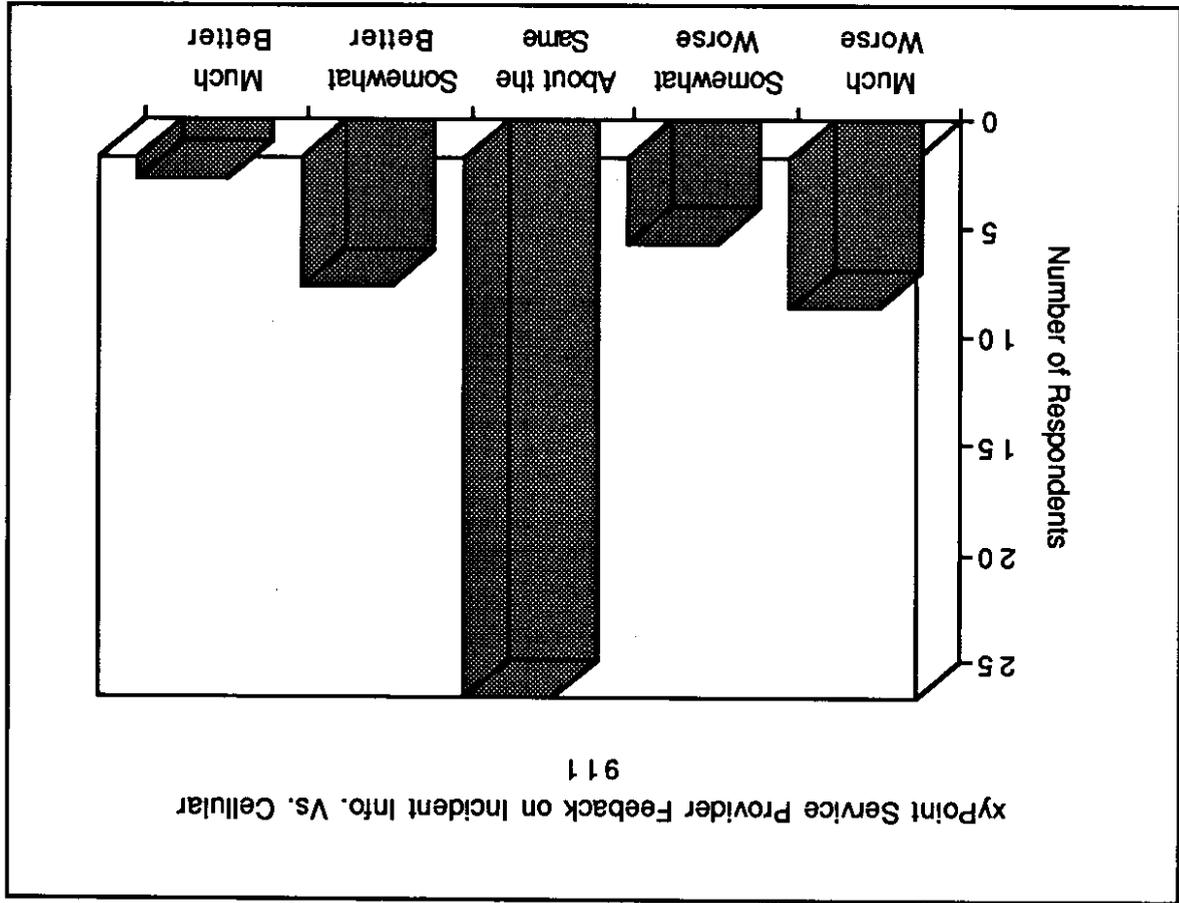


Figure 2.45 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards XYPOINT'S Incident Information Compared to Incident Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

For Question 4, “How did the location information for this call compare to location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls?” responses were received from 42 service providers. As shown in Figure 2.46, 29 service providers (69%) felt that the PuSHMe location information was *about the same* as the location information typically provided from cellular 911 calls; 6 (14%) felt it was *much better*; 5 (12%) felt it was *somewhat better*; 1 (2%) felt it was *somewhat worse*; and 1 (2%) felt it was *much worse* than typical cellular 911 calls. A chi-square analysis of responses revealed that there were significant differences in responses ($\chi^2 = 65.62$; $df = 4$; $p \leq .001$), with most respondents finding the location information *about the same* as location information typically provided by cellular 911 calls.

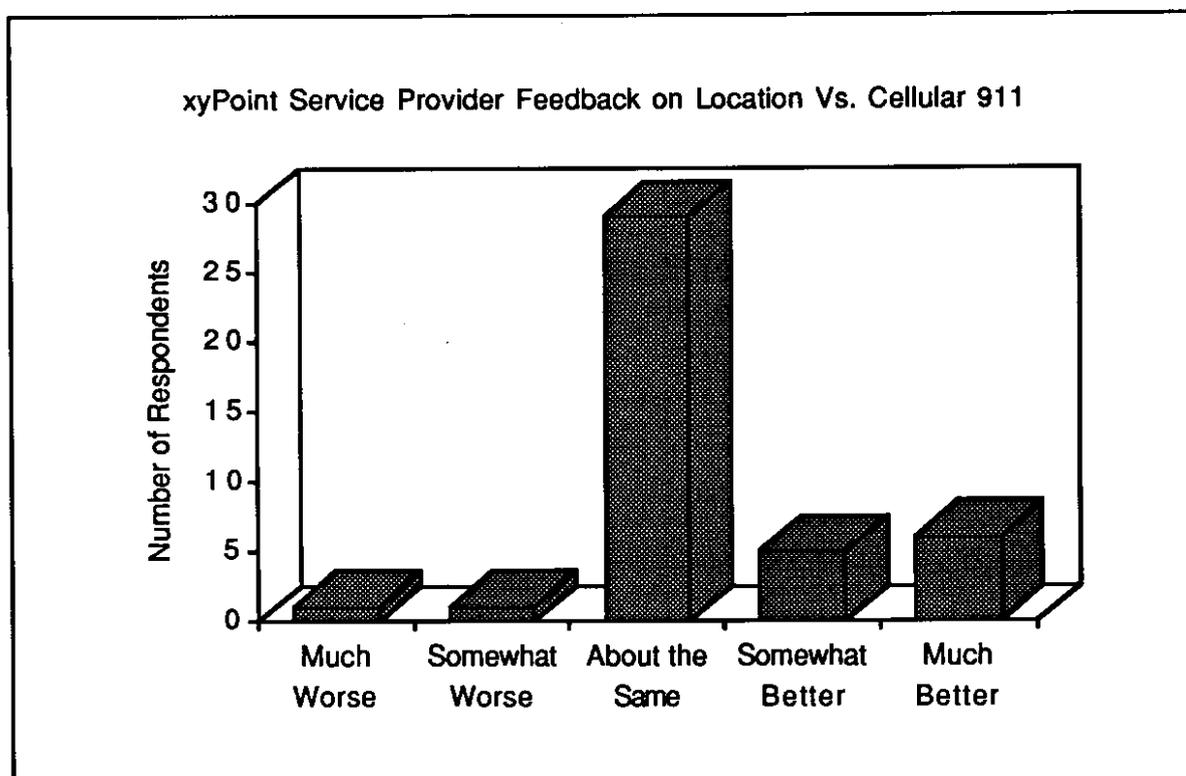


Figure 2.46 - Simulated Service Provider Attitudes Towards XYPOINT’s Location Information Compared to Information Received from Cellular 911 Calls

2.3.7 CONCLUSIONS: QUALITY OF INFORMATION

The results of the simulated service delivery test were somewhat disappointing since both the dispatchers and service providers found the quality of the incident and location information they received to be about the same as that which they currently receive from cellular 911 calls. This is particularly surprising in the case of location information since cellular 911 calls did not employ location technology such as GPS. However, this result was likely caused by factors other than the performance of the technology, specifically (1) the simulated nature of the incidents, and (2) the level of training and experience of the PUSHME CSC operators. It should also be noted that aside from this comparison with 911 calls, the dispatchers and service providers tended to find the incident information useful; the dispatchers tended to find the location information reasonably accurate; and the service providers tended to find the location information reasonably to very accurate.

Survey comments of dispatchers and service providers were instructive. While some of their concerns could be related to performance (e.g. they would have liked to have had more descriptive location information, such as the corner of an intersection where the vehicle was located) most comments indicated that they expected the CSC operators to provide a greater level of details about the incident (e.g. suspect information, if incident was in progress, car description, etc.). However, the nature of the simulation precluded these details. The simulated service delivery scenarios could have included more "playing out" of the incidents, including details like suspect information and incident status, but more realistic role-playing was determined to be inappropriate. "Nor would it have been feasible," wrote a King County Police dispatcher, "too time consuming in an operating center, not to mention the confusion on the live radio frequency." The Task 2 Technical Memorandum (David Evans and Associates, August, 1996) provides additional reasons why detailed information was not provided:

Long, detailed scenarios, conducted under low stress situations, could potentially cloud the performance evaluation of the system by providing skewed time data. Second, information about the suspect would be conveyed to the officers over radio which is heard by other non-participating agencies and could be acted on improperly. Third, the agencies in the focus groups and individual interviews indicated that in such an event (where a large amount of information would need to be exchanged) the caller should be patched directly to the service provider, a feature neither service could support at the time of testing. (p.63)

Another factor was the level of training and expertise of the CSC operators. While these operators did receive some system and protocol training from DEA and XYPPOINT staff, they were not professionally trained to handle emergency calls and therefore were not intimately aware of the

expectations of dispatchers and service providers. "King County Police spend months training their new employees to do this" commented a King County Police dispatcher. The Task 2 Technical Memorandum (David Evans and Associates, August, 1996) describes differences between industry training practices and operator training for the PuSHMe Operational Test.

2.4 SPECIFIC TEST 1: DROPPED CARRIER TEST

The first of our series of specific tests evaluated the ability of the PuSHMe system to handle dropped calls. Because calls to the Motorola response center could be disconnected by the user, unit malfunction, bad cellular connection, or phone line problems, Motorola built into the system an automatic re-dial feature that enables a dropped call to be automatically reconnected. This test evaluated the effectiveness and functionality of this feature.

2.4.1 OBJECTIVE OF TEST

The dropped carrier test evaluated the ability of the Motorola system to reconnect and handle a call after a connection had been terminated. It focused on whether the call connected with one button push by the in-vehicle user, whether the call automatically re-dialed the response center after being disconnected, and whether the call was then appropriately reconnected (i.e. recognized as a previously received and disconnected call).

2.4.2 TEST METHODOLOGY

The Dropped Carrier Test began with the user initiating a call. After the call was received at the CSC and acknowledged, the user terminated the call by disconnecting the unit's antenna. The user then reconnected the antenna. The call should then have automatically been re-established and operators at the CSC should have been able to identify them as previously received dropped calls. Specifically, if a call dropped "accidentally," the icon for the vehicle should have remained on the computer screen, but exhibited a different color. When reestablished, the call should have been classified under the same call identification number. Calls were considered validly connected when they were recognized by the system as a dropped call and reconnected under the same call identification number.

To supplement this additional test, trials from the User Group Deployment (see Section 2.2.5.2.2) were analyzed to determine how often calls dropped during trials, and how often those dropped

calls were validly reconnected. For each trial in the User Group Deployment, users indicated whether their call was disconnected and, if so, whether their call was then automatically reconnected.

2.4.3 DATA ANALYSIS

For the Dropped Carrier Test, calls were evaluated for reconnecting automatically and for reconnecting validly (i.e. under the same identification number). The trials were conducted by DEA and WSDOT staff. For each trial, DEA and WSDOT staff completed a log. The log indicated whether the call connected on the first button push, whether the call reconnected, and whether the call was assigned the same identification number. The logs of trials were then provided to the evaluation team.

For analysis of the User Group Deployment data, user report form data was linked to CSC workstation data and analyzed to determine how many calls were dropped and whether the dropped calls were re-established under the same call identification number.

2.4.4 RESULTS

2.4.4.1 Controlled Dropped Carrier Testing Results

A total of 150 trials were conducted. As Table 2.5 shows, 95% of calls connected with the first button push. Of those that connected with the first button push and were then disconnected, 93% of calls reconnected. Of calls that reconnected, 98% were reconnected validly (recognized as dropped calls and re-established under the same identification number). In other words, of 150 trials, 130 (87%) performed completely as expected.

Table 2.5 - Results of Dropped Carrier Test (Motorola System Only)

Number	Percentage
143/150	95%
133/143	93%
130/133	98%
Connecting on First Button Push	
Of Those Connecting, Those Reconnecting	
Of Those Reconnecting, Valid Reconnects (Calls Recognized as Previously Dropped Call)	

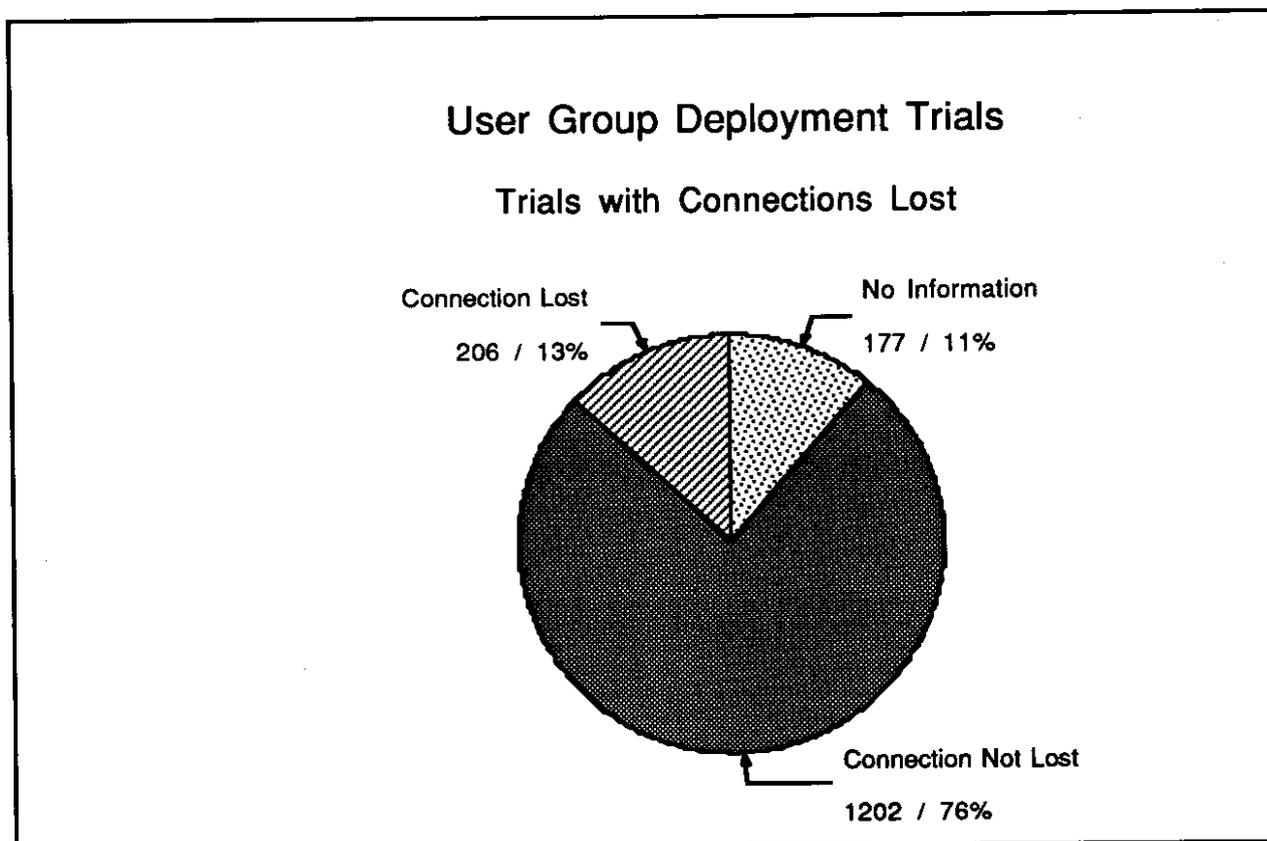


Figure 2.47 - User Group Deployment Trials with Lost Connections

2.4.4.2 Applicable Results From User Group Deployment

As shown in Figure 2.47, during the User Group Deployment 206 calls (approximately 13%) were disconnected during trials (as indicated on user report forms). Of these disconnected calls, users indicated that about 81% were automatically reconnected. However, from a user's perspective there was no distinction between simply being reconnected and being validly reconnected (i.e. assigned the same identification number).

To further understand this distinction between reconnection and *valid* reconnection, additional analysis was made relating (1) calls that lost contact during a trial to (2) trials that had multiple identification numbers. This analysis was based on the fact that users were instructed to conduct only one test a day. If a vehicle registered more than one call ID during a day, either (1) the user conducted more than one test during the day, or (2) a dropped call was incorrectly reestablished as a new call. With the exception of several partner vehicles which were often involved in more than one test during the day, it was fairly unlikely that a user would accidentally conduct a second test.

Therefore the registration of more than one call identification number per vehicle during a single day indicated a possibility that a dropped call had not properly been reestablished.

Results of this analysis are presented in Figures 2.48 and 2.49. Figure 2.48 presents the number of trials which lost contact grouped by those with a single call ID and those with more than one call ID. Figure 2.49 presents the same data as percentages.

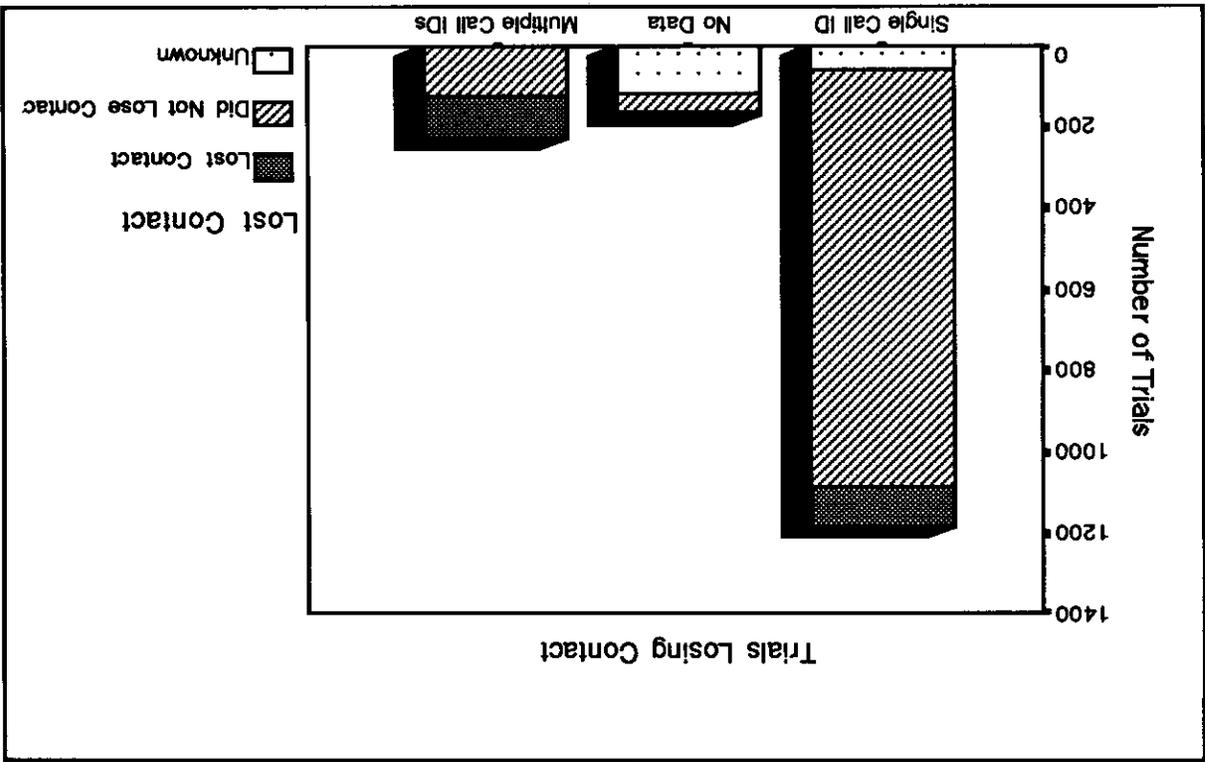


Figure 2.48 - Trials With Single or Multiple Call IDs - Number Losing Contact During Trial

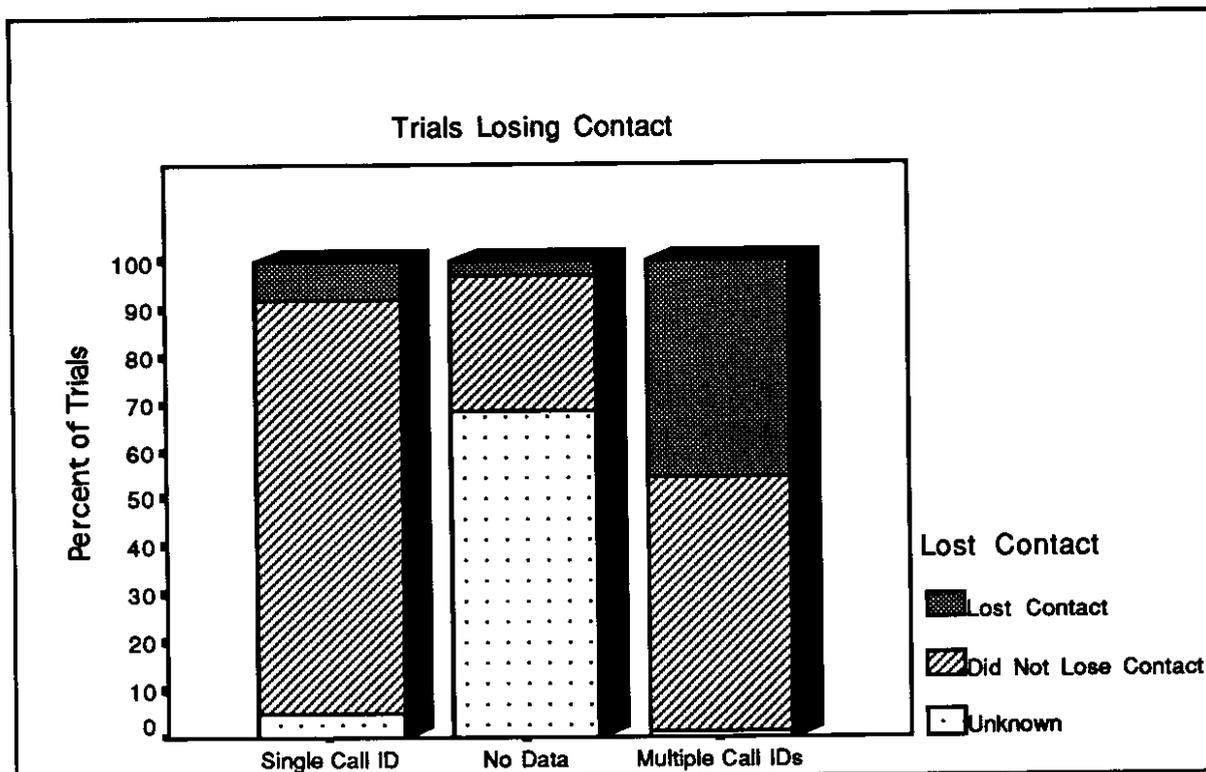


Figure 2.49 - Trials With Single or Multiple Call IDs - Percent Losing Contact During Trial

As shown in Figure 2.49, about half of the 228 trials with multiple call identification numbers had experienced a lost connection, indicating that about half were due to multiple tests from a single vehicle, rather than failure to validly reconnect. Along these lines it may be worth noting that about 60 (27%) of the trials with multiple call identification numbers were conducted by four partner vehicles involved in other system testing. The remaining 73% of trials with multiple call IDs were conducted by participants conducting only one test a day.

More importantly from a performance standpoint, of the 206 trials that users indicated had lost contact, 104 (50%) had multiple call ID numbers in the CSC data, indicating they had not validly reconnected. (This assumes that if a single trial included both a disconnected call *and* multiple IDs were associated with that trial, then the trial included a call which disconnected and then failed to validly reconnect.)

2.4.5 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

The results of the Dropped Carrier Test demonstrate that the re-dial feature of the Motorola system is fairly successful at automatically reconnecting dropped calls in a controlled experiment. However, results from the User Group Deployment as evidenced by the rate of dropped calls exhibiting multiple call identification numbers (about 50%) also suggest that in "practice" dropped calls were not reliably reconnected within the context of CSC operations. In all likelihood, as in previous tests, operator error comes into play. During the user group deployment test, CSC operators received no instruction on the proper handling of an icon changing color (i.e. a call disconnecting) and an inappropriate action (e.g. prematurely deleting the icon) would result in a call receiving a second ID, rather than a valid reconnection. Given the extreme differences in results between the controlled Dropped Carrier Test and User Group Deployment analysis, this would seem to have occurred fairly often.

The proper handling of dropped calls would become particularly important during deployment since users' calls would be placed in a queue when the response center is at capacity. The valid reconnections of dropped calls would ensure that a dropped call is re-established at its same rank, rather than at the end of the queue. Given the more than 1 in 10 trials that included calls where contact was lost, the importance of assuring that these "emergencies" don't have to "start over" in seeking help seems extremely important.

Assuming that operator performance accounted for the wide disparity in the success of the re-dial feature between the Dropped Carrier and User Group Deployment tests, there seem to be two lessons to be learned: (1) the CSC interface design should be reevaluated to determine if it needs to be modified to enable better handling of dropped calls, and (2) attention must be paid to operator training to ensure that operators are familiar with the procedures required to properly handle dropped calls.

2.5 SPECIFIC TEST 2: TOPOGRAPHIC INTERFERENCE TEST

The second of our series of specific tests evaluated the performance of the GPS component of the PUSHMe system under various topographic conditions.

2.5.1 OBJECTIVE

Physical obstructions (such as tall buildings, overpasses, dense forests, etc.) can hinder a GPS receiver's ability to receive satellite signals. To determine how well the mayday systems performed in adverse or challenging locations, the evaluation team and the EWG conducted trials of the systems in locations characterized by overhead structures that could interfere with the reception of satellite signals.

2.5.2 TEST METHODOLOGY

The topographic interference test was conducted from January 22-25, 1996. The users initiated calls at prearranged locations that exemplified one of the following interference conditions: (1) in between buildings, (2) in a parking garage, (3) in a forest, and (4) no discernible barrier. Trials in parking garages were conducted on January 22, trials in between buildings were conducted on January 23, trials in wooded areas were conducted on January 24, and trials in open terrain were conducted on January 25.

Determining the precise accuracy of locations was not a specific feature of this test, but an effort was made to provide a general description of the quality of the data.

2.5.3 DATA ANALYSIS

The assignment of quality to the location data as listed below (Good, Close, Bad) was based on subjective ratings of the users in vehicles (DEA and WSDOT employees) in response to locations reported to them by CSC operators. These ratings may vary across users. There was also some inconsistency in how information was reported on the user logs. Some of the trial logs rated calls only as Good or Bad. Some of the trial logs did not include the assignment of a rating, but instead listed the address as reported to them by the CSC. When addresses, rather than ratings, were provided, the evaluators assigned a rating by comparing the location identified to the actual location of the user. Good was defined as within 1 block, close was defined as within 2 blocks, and bad was defined as more than 2 blocks or no location given.

In addition, the evaluation team reviewed the CSC data that was collected to determine whether GPS locations were being updated during trials. Even if vehicles are not moving, the GPS-determined locations should change slightly with each data record. When the location cannot be

updated (e.g. because of poor satellite visibility) the GPS locations will remain exactly the same across records, since the "last known location" will be used in each subsequent record.

2.5.4 RESULTS

Tables 2.6 and 2.7 below present the results of the topographic interference tests. Trials conducted in each barrier type are discussed in more detail in section 2.5.5. In the tables below, the percent good, close, and bad are taken from calls where connections were made.

Table 2.6 - Results of Topographic Interference Test (XYPOINT)

Barrier Type	Total Trials	Connecting	% Connecting	Good GPS	Close GPS	Bad GPS	Unknown	Locations Unable to Update
Garage	63	56	89%	0%	0%	100%	0%	100%
Between Buildings	38	31	82%	6%	23%	71%	0%	37%
Forest	25	23	92%	0%	83%	17%	0%	0%
Open	49	47	96%	40%	32%	19%	9%	8%

Table 2.7 - Results of Topographic Interference Test (Motorola)

Barrier Type	Total Trials	Connecting	% Connecting	Good GPS	Close GPS	Bad GPS	Unknown	Locations Unable to Update
Garage	43	39	91%	92%†	0%	8%	0%	100%
Between Buildings	45	38	84%	24%	26%	47%	0%	29%
Forest	25	23	92%	0%	96%	4%	0%	0%
Open	45	42	93%	55%	0%	45%	0%	44%*

† This 92% "good" result is not meaningful. See Section 2.5.1

*Note that for one unit tested on one day, locations were not updating for all trials. For other vehicle, all locations were updating.

2.5.5 RESULTS BY TYPE OF BARRIER

2.5.5.1 Trials Conducted in Parking Garages

For both the XYPOINT and Motorola systems, locations were unable to be updated for all trials conducted in parking garages. These results confirmed the obvious--GPS-based systems will experience difficulties in accurately determining locations in enclosed spaces like parking garages.

The previous table indicating that all XYPOINT trials were "bad" and most of the Motorola trials were "good" simply means that in the case of Motorola, the automatically reported "last known

location" was very close to the actual location of the trial, while in the case of XYPOINT it was not. This was caused by different start-up procedures for the two systems and has nothing to do with the quality of performance.

2.5.5.2 Trials Conducted in "Urban Canyons"

For both XYPOINT and Motorola, systems experienced some trouble updating locations (37% and 29% failure to update respectively) in-between buildings (i.e., in "urban canyons"). The systems also experienced difficulties determining accurate locations (71% "bad" for XYPOINT and 47% "bad" for Motorola). These results confirm what was expected: GPS-based systems can experience difficulties in accurately determining locations in "urban canyons."

2.5.5.3 Trials Conducted in Forests

For trials conducted in forests, both systems had no trouble updating locations. Most of the calls were ranked as "close" and none were ranked as "good." The fact that most trials were "close" rather than "good" may relate to the on-line maps. The maps used on the terminals include most, but not all roads. Smaller roads are less likely than major roads to be included on the maps. For most trials placed in forests, then, the roads the vehicles were on were generally smaller roads that may not have been well-represented on the maps.

2.5.5.4 Trials Conducted in Open Terrain

For trials conducted in open terrain, the XYPOINT system experienced minor problems with updating location (8% failure) while Motorola appeared to have considerable difficulty (44% failure). However for the Motorola system, all trials conducted by one of the two units resulted in "bad" GPS locations, and a review of the CSC data indicated that for all trials of that unit, the GPS locations were not updating. For the other unit, all locations updated correctly.

2.5.6 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

As was expected, both systems experienced difficulties in conditions with overhead obstructions. The most challenging overhead obstruction was parking garages. The second most challenging obstruction was in between buildings. Surprisingly, one of two Motorola units failed to work in open terrain. This is a reminder that the PuSHMe technology, while well understood, still needs to be "bullet proofed" before going to market. (Another reminder of this was the discovery, late in

The printouts could be reviewed to evaluate whether the map displays a vehicle on or off the freeway, but it was not possible to determine how accurately the printouts locate a vehicle at a given milepost *along* a freeway at a given time. The fourth specific test, the location specific test (2.7), provides more detailed evaluation of the location accuracy of the systems.

The CSC operator tracked trial calls for 15 minutes, polling each unit approximately every 2 minutes. At the end of the trial, maps were generated showing the movement of the vehicle through the XYPOINT system. Thirty six trials were conducted resulting in 95 map printouts of data.

Six XYPOINT units were deployed on February 14, 1996 to measure the ability of the XYPOINT system to track moving vehicles. Calls were made during rainy conditions in vehicles driving around a set route (the I-5/I-405 loop).

2.6.2.1 Test Methodology and Data Analysis for XYPOINT

Moving vehicle trials were conducted for both the Motorola and XYPOINT systems. The tests for the two systems were conducted using very different methods (because of the inherent differences in the technologies), so it would be misleading to compare the results for the two devices.

2.6.2 TEST METHODOLOGY AND DATA ANALYSIS

The objective of the moving vehicle test was to determine whether the PUSHMe systems were able to accurately track moving vehicles for a given period of time. The location accuracy of the systems is a function of at least two factors: (1) the ability of the GPS system to correctly locate moving vehicles, and (2) the accuracy of the on-screen maps.

2.6.1 OBJECTIVE

The third specific test evaluated the ability of the systems to track vehicles in motion.

2.6 SPECIFIC TEST 3: MOVING VEHICLE TEST

the project, that the differential correction component of the Motorola system had not be functioning properly. See 2.7)

2.6.2.2 Test Methodology and Data Analysis for Motorola

Two Motorola units were deployed over four days (February 5-8, 1996) to measure the ability of the Motorola system to track moving vehicles. Calls were made during rainy conditions in vehicles traveling along a pre-determined route (the I-5/I-405 loop).

Users in the vehicles completed logs identifying the date, type of test, location, weather, and unit identification number. The users (DEA and WSDOT staff) also indicated the trial number, time of button push, whether a connection was made, time of connection, and their own subjective assessment of the general location accuracy of the data as quoted by the CSC operator.

Data was ranked as Excellent, Good, Fair, and Poor. Excellent indicated that the location was accurate for more than 80% of the trial, Good was accuracy for 60 to 80% of the trial, Fair was accuracy for 40 to 60% of the trial, and Poor was accuracy for less than 40% of the trial. The users in the vehicles were in constant communication with the CSC operators, so were primarily being told where along the freeway the CSC map located the user. Users also made note of instances when the computer at the CSC appeared to freeze or have other difficulties.

2.6.3 RESULTS

2.6.3.1 XYPOINT Moving Vehicle Test Results

Following is an assessment of the location accuracy (relative to the freeway) for moving vehicle trials for the XYPOINT system. It represents the subjective perception of the evaluation team made by comparing the pre-determined route to the maps produced at the end of trials.

Table 2.8 - Moving Vehicle Tests - XYPOINT

Location Accuracy*	Number of Maps	Percent
Accurate within a half block	50	53%
Off by half a block	23	24%
Off by one block	17	18%
Off by two or more blocks	5	5%
Total	95	100%

*Represents location accuracy on or off the freeway, but does not include a determination of the accuracy of vehicles along a freeway at a given time

The fourth specific test evaluated the positioning accuracy of the two PUSHME systems

2.7 SPECIFIC TEST 4: LOCATION SPECIFIC TEST

Both PUSHME systems were able to track moving vehicles reasonably well, although each had its drawbacks. In the case of the XYPPOINT system the issue was process since it was highly labor intensive for the CSC operator to continuously poll the vehicle in order to track it. In the case of the Motorola system, as in the Topographic Interference Test, the issue was "bullet proofing" as nearly one in five trials never connected.

2.6.4 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

Of trials that connected and did not experience computer workstation problems, 33 of 83 (40%) were rated as excellent location and 44 of 83 (53%) were rated as good location.

Location Accuracy	Number of Trials	Percent
Computer Problem (Froze, Had to Reboot, No Icon, etc.)	13	13%
No Connect	6	6%
Excellent	33	32%
Good	44	43%
Fair	3	3%
Poor	2	2%
No Rating	1	1%
Total	102	100%

Table 2.9 - Moving Vehicle Test - Motorola

Following are the subjective ranking of trials as made by the DEA and WSDOT participants in the moving vehicle tests:

2.6.3.2 Motorola Moving Vehicle Test Results

2.7.1 OBJECTIVE AND BACKGROUND

Both the Motorola and XYPOINT systems rely on the United States Department of Defense (USDOD) Standard Positioning System (SPS), which is available to all users worldwide. While it goes beyond the scope of this evaluation to provide a complete description of the Global Positioning System (GPS), the results of the location specific test can best be understood within the context of the typical location accuracy that can be expected with the use of GPS.

The SPS provides predictable accuracy of 100 meters 95% of the time in the horizontal plane. This accuracy is established by both the USDOD and the USDOT, and is based on U.S. security interests (Kaplan, 1996, p. 5). In actual use, however, the typical accuracy may be better than 100 meters. At MIT/Lincoln Laboratory, an FAA-sponsored program has examined the level of performance achievable using undifferentially corrected GPS with selective availability on and the Russian-owned GLONASS system (Misra, 1993). This program has found that at MIT/Lincoln Laboratory the typical error has been in the range of 25 to 40 meters. (For more information about the Lincoln Laboratory project, see Misra, 1993 or the MIT/Lincoln Laboratory GLONASS Group web pages--<http://satnav.atc.ll.mit.edu>; and <http://satnav.atc.ll.mit.edu/gps/images/gps-scat.gif>).

To improve accuracy, both the Motorola and XYPOINT system used differentially corrected GPS (DGPS). The Motorola data was differentially corrected at the Washington State Traffic Systems Management Center (TSMC), which was equipped with a DGPS base station by PuSHMe. The XYPOINT data was differentially corrected at Trimble's base station in Lynnwood, Washington. The use of DGPS enhances GPS accuracy to produce typical position errors of less than 10 meters (Kaplan, 1996, p.322).

2.7.2 METHODOLOGY

For the PuSHMe location specific test, users were instructed to drive to specific location markers (with known location coordinates), park the car, and initiate a trial. When users were unable to park their car directly over the monument, they noted approximately how far away they were from the monument. With the button push, data was sent to the CSCs indicating the location of the vehicle. For the Motorola system, the location was updated every 5 seconds even though the vehicle did not move. For the XYPOINT system, updates occurred with each button push. Therefore, for each trial multiple locations were sometimes identified (particularly with the Motorola system). For this analysis, the locations generated for a single trial were averaged. For trials in which users indicated that they were off the monument, the evaluators gave the PuSHMe

systems the benefit of the doubt when the location data was analyzed. The evaluators compared the two sets of coordinates (the known coordinates to those determined by the system), and determined how accurate the CSCs were in precisely locating vehicles.

2.7.3 DATA ANALYSIS

Comparing location coordinates to determine location accuracy is a somewhat complicated process and involves converting data as many as three times: (1) the two measurements (CSC data and "known location" data) must be in the same "physical" format (decimal versus geodetic), (2) the CSC data and "known location" data need to be based on the same (or comparable) geodetic coordinate systems, and (3) to determine the difference between two locations in meters, the geodetic coordinates can be converted to the state plane coordinate system. (See Appendix F for an explanation of how data was converted)

2.7.4 RESULTS

Figures 2.50 and 2.51 present results of the Location Specific Test for Motorola and XYPPOINT, respectively. Each figure presents a histogram of how many meters individual trials were off of the monument, and on the right side of the figure, the cumulative percent of trials. Figure 2.52 is a scatter diagram indicating the system derived locations relative to the known locations of the monument.

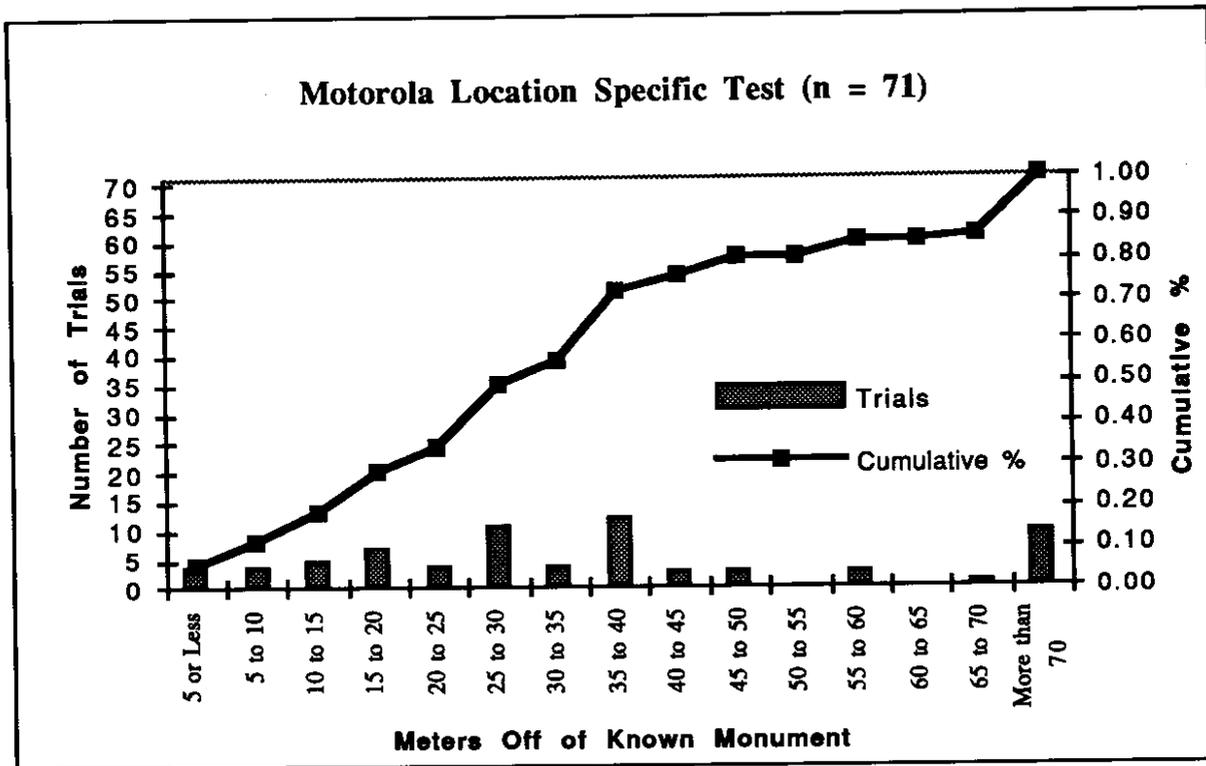


Figure 2.50 - Location Specific Test Results - Motorola Histogram

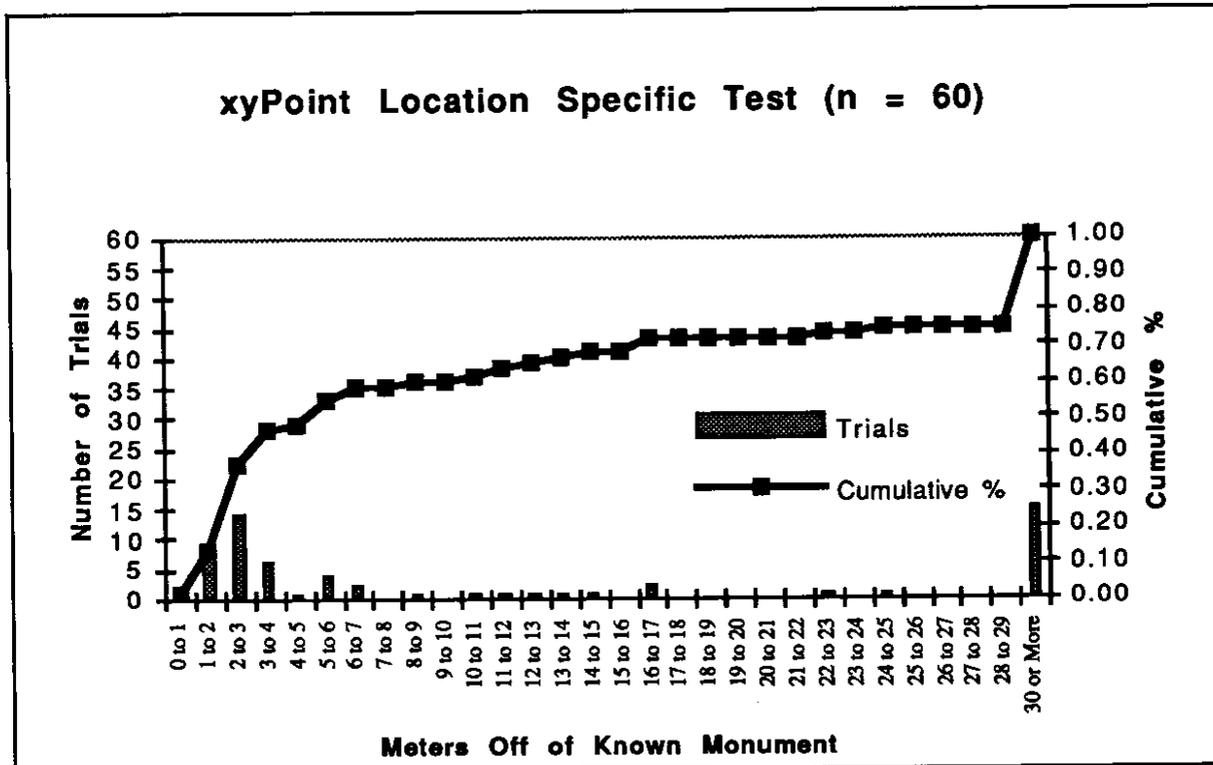


Figure 2.51 - Location Specific Test Results - XYPOINT Histogram

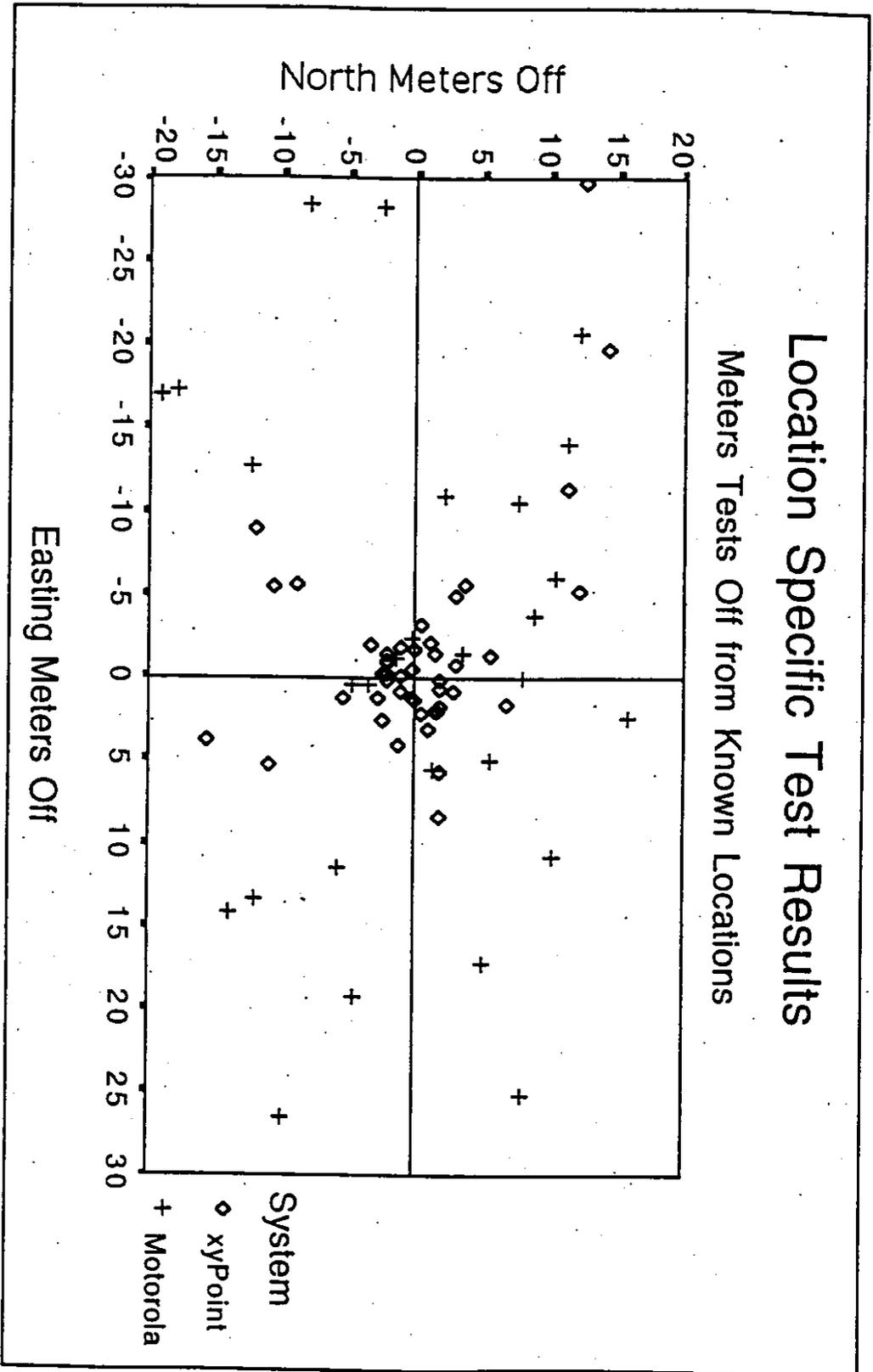


Figure 2.52 - Location Specific Test Results - Scatter Diagram of 30 Meters Away from Monument

As shown in these figures, most of the Motorola locations were within 30 meters of the monument, and most of the XYPOINT locations were within 6 meters of the monument.

2.7.5 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

The Motorola trials produced location accuracy typical of undifferentially corrected GPS. While the base station at the Washington State Transportation Systems Management Center (TSMC) was supposed to be differentially correcting Motorola locations, these results (plus subsequent discussion with the partners) indicate that the TSMC base station was probably not functioning for all or part of the PuSHMe test. The mean distance off for Motorola data was about 37 meters, and the median distance off was about 31 meters. These results are comparable to undifferentially corrected GPS results being obtained by the MIT/Lincoln Laboratory (see Section 2.7.1), which found typical errors in the 25 to 40 meter range.

The XYPOINT trials produced location accuracy typical (or slightly better than typical) of DGPS. However XYPOINT produced a relatively large number of "outlier" locations with several trials more than 80 meters off of the known location. The cause of these outliers is not clear. Locations off by 80 or more meters could be explained by undifferentially corrected data, however for all of the trials off by more than 80 meters, the CSC data indicated that the locations were being differentially corrected. Other possible explanations for extreme outliers include: incorrect logging of trial by user or operator, topographical interference, and hardware or software failure.

The adequacy of various location accuracies for emergency response services is a highly situational question. If the goal is to know in which lane a vehicle is sitting, a 6 meter error may be too large; if the goal is to find a stranded vehicle on a rural highway, an 80 meter error may be tolerable. In general, both PuSHMe systems produced relatively reliable, relatively accurate locations that in most cases would be helpful in support of the delivery of emergency services.

2.8 SPECIFIC TEST 5: REMOTE CSC OPERATOR TEST

The fifth and final specific test evaluated the ability of a remote CSC to determine the location of a vehicle in the Seattle area.

2.8.1 OBJECTIVE

Different emergency response systems will encounter peak loads at different times or in different situations. For example, a large-scale traffic accident or a natural disaster could overload a local processing center. In these situations, service centers in other areas of the country could be used to process calls when local service center operators are overloaded or unable to answer calls. The Remote CSC Operator Test (referred to in the Final Detailed Evaluation Plan as the Seattle to Phoenix Test) evaluated one component of remote emergency management--the ability of a remote operator to locate the distressed vehicle.

2.8.2 TEST METHODOLOGY

For the Remote CSC Operator Tests, DEA staff conducted in-vehicle trials in Seattle and the calls were received by CSC operators (Motorola staff) in Phoenix, Arizona. One unit was deployed to locations within the Seattle Area (King and Snohomish Counties) over a two day period (May 22-23, 1996). The DEA tester drove to a random location, parked the car (except for one trial on the I-90 bridge); initiated a trial call; and filled out a log sheet identifying date, trial number, location, time initiated, time contacted, location verified, and button pushed. At the Phoenix location, the operator wrote down the location identified.

2.8.3 DATA ANALYSIS

For this test, the user-identified location and operator-identified location were compared to determine how successful the remote operators were in locating vehicles. Four ratings of success were identified: (1) exact location identified; (2) very close (location was within half a block, the street name was slightly inaccurate, or the operator identified a stationary vehicle as moving); (3) fairly close (off by a block or more); and (4) operator could not/did not identify one cross street.

2.8.4 RESULTS

The trial logs for the Remote CSC Operator test are included in Appendix F. As shown in Table 2.10, for 60% of trials, the remote CSC operator was able to identify the *exact location* of the vehicle. For 22% of trials the remote CSC operator was *very close*, either being within a half block, naming one of the cross streets slightly incorrectly, or showing a stopped vehicle as moving. Therefore, for 82% of the trials the remote CSC was able to identify the location of the vehicle within half a block. For one trial (2%), the operator-identified location was off by more than a block. In 16% of trials, the operator either did not or could not correctly identify the name of one of the cross streets (although for the most part they seemed to be able to identify the names of other streets or landmarks nearby).

Table 2.10 - Results of Remote CSC Operator Test

Rating	Percent of Trials	Number of Trials
Exact Location	60%	30
Very Close	22%	11
Fairly Close (Off by a Block or More)	2%	1
Did/Could Not Identify Street	16%	8

2.8.5 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

The Remote Operator test was extremely successful, in fact the Motorola operator in Phoenix was generally more accurate in his location of PuSHMe vehicles than were CSC operators in Seattle for the Motorola part of the Location Specific test. For 82% of trials the Phoenix operator was able to locate the users quite accurately. For 16% of trials, the remote operator was unable to name one of the cross streets, but for the most part was able to identify other nearby cross streets or landmarks (e.g. railroad tracks, other streets, census tracts, beach, etc.).

The inability to name one of the cross streets may have been a mapping problem. The problem of incomplete or out-of-date maps is not unique, though perhaps more common, to the remote operator scenario. Clearly a part of the success of GPS-based emergency response systems depends upon the existence of very detailed, up-to-date maps. The availability of such maps on the WWW would allow for uniformity and cross referencing among geographically disperse CSCs.

The success of remote location does not automatically translate into successful remote emergency management. Numerous other issues such as extra-jurisdictional processing would need to be addressed before remote emergency management was deemed practical.

Chapter 2 has presented a detailed analysis of numerous performance aspects of the PUSHMe emergency response systems. Overall the systems performed extremely well, though in many cases were not ready for "prime time." This is entirely appropriate since these systems were pre-market versions and no fundamental technological barriers were revealed that would prevent their being taken to market readiness.

System performance is a crucial issue, but it is not the only one. Chapter 3 turns to the issue of user acceptance and ease of use, or "usability."

CHAPTER 3. USABILITY ANALYSIS

3.1 OVERVIEW OF USABILITY ANALYSIS

The goal of the usability analysis was to evaluate the user's acceptance and ease of use of the PuSHMe mayday systems (at its current stage of development) by measuring the users' perceptions of the systems. The users involved in this evaluation were volunteers participating in the user group deployment (see Section 2.2.1). For several months, volunteers conducted daily tests of the system from their vehicles. During these tests, no actual service providers were dispatched to the volunteers.

3.2 METHODS

Two different questionnaires were administered: the first to volunteers using the Motorola system and the second to volunteers using the XYPOINT system (see Appendix G). The questionnaires explored four areas of user acceptance: (1) ease of use, (2) safety and security, (3) reliability and consistency, and (4) additional user perceptions of the testing or systems. A fifth section on the questionnaire requested information on drivers' driving habits and a limited amount of demographic data.

Before questionnaires were finalized, each draft questionnaire was pre-tested on five PuSHMe project team members from the partner organizations (DEA and WSDOT). The questionnaires were then revised based on feedback provided by the pre-testers. Once questionnaires were finalized, each volunteer was sent a questionnaire, a letter explaining the purpose of the questionnaire, and a postage paid return envelope to mail the completed questionnaire back to the evaluation team. Questionnaires were mailed to all volunteers near the end of the user group deployment. 36 questionnaires were sent to volunteers using the Motorola system and 83 questionnaires were sent to volunteers using the XYPOINT system. For volunteers using the Motorola system, 23 completed questionnaires were returned, representing a response rate of 64%. For volunteers using the XYPOINT system, 54 completed questionnaires were returned, representing a response rate of 65%.

3.3 DEMOGRAPHIC CHARACTERISTICS OF RESPONDENTS

Ideally, the volunteers participating in the PuSHMe project would have been randomly selected from the population at large. However, as described in Section 1.4.2, because involvement in this

Figures 3.1 through 3.3 present a breakdown of the education, income, and type of occupation of respondents. As shown in these figures, the majority of respondents are University or Community College educated; have incomes ranging from \$30,000 to \$75,000; and are in technical professions (e.g., technicians, engineers).

Of the Motorola volunteers completing the usability surveys, eighteen (81.8%) were male and four (18.2%) were female. The age of volunteers ranged from 28 to 64; the average age was 43 (SD = 8.7). The annual vehicle miles traveled (VMT) ranged from 5,000 to 40,000 miles; the average annual VMT was 16,000 (SD = 8,100). Twelve respondents (52.2%) indicated that they own a cellular phone; seven respondents (30.4%) indicated that they carry a pager; and six respondents (27.3%) indicated that their home is protected by a home security system.

3.3.1 MOTOROLA RESPONDENTS

Demographic data on volunteers were collected by both DEA and the evaluation team. DEA collected information on volunteers' age, education, income, average annual vehicle miles traveled, and occupation. The evaluation team collected information on volunteers' cellular phone ownership, use of pagers, and use of a home security system. The next two sections present the demographic characteristics of Motorola and XYPPOINT volunteers who completed the usability surveys.

Instead, DEA recruited participants by identifying organizations that might be interested in in-vehicle mayday system technology and could support the test. DEA contacted these organizations and recruited volunteers who indicated that they (1) had a dedicated vehicle that could be used in the test; (2) were located in King and/or Snohomish counties within the cellular network; (3) were frequent travelers; and (4) had schedules that would provide availability during study hours.

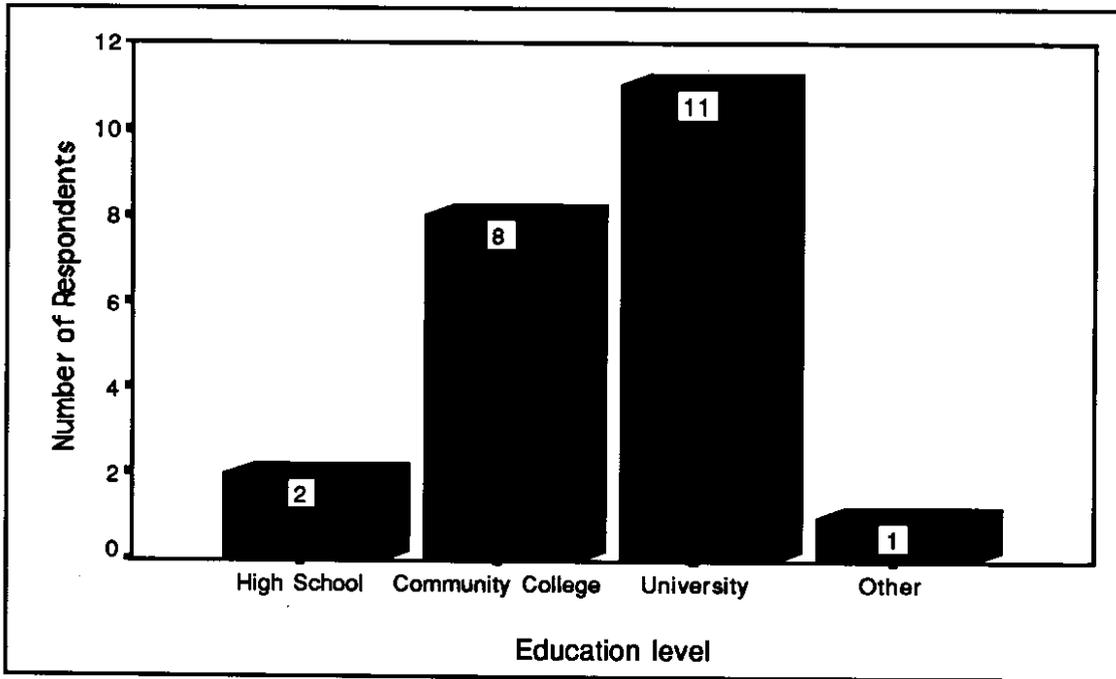


Figure 3.1 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Education
Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars

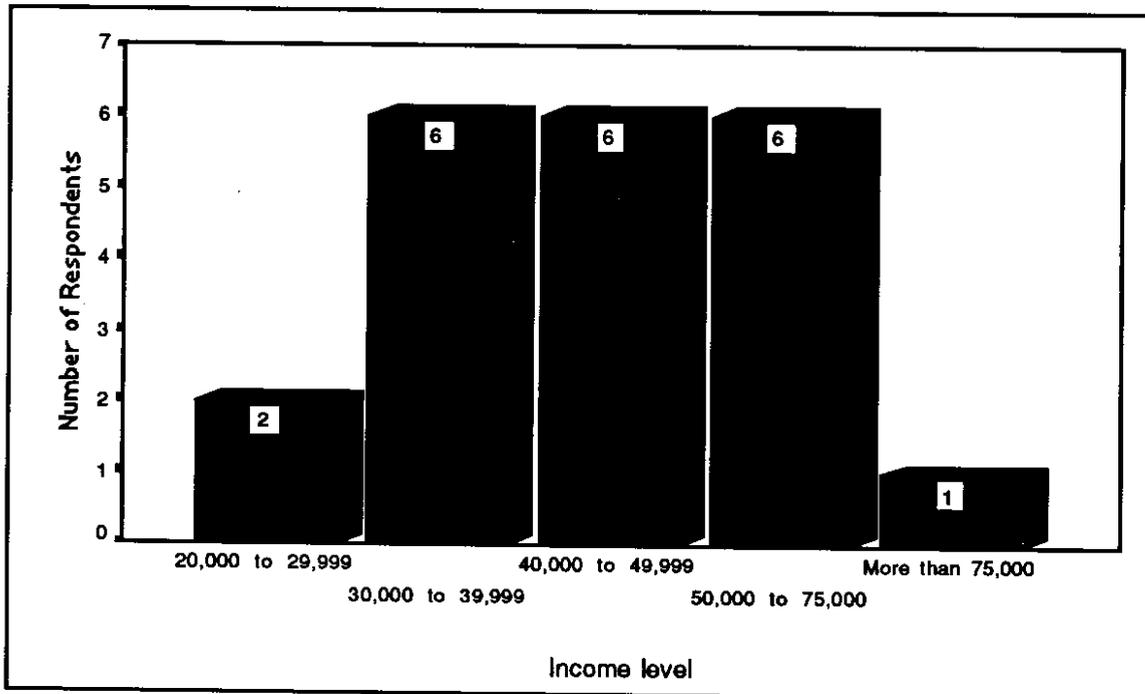
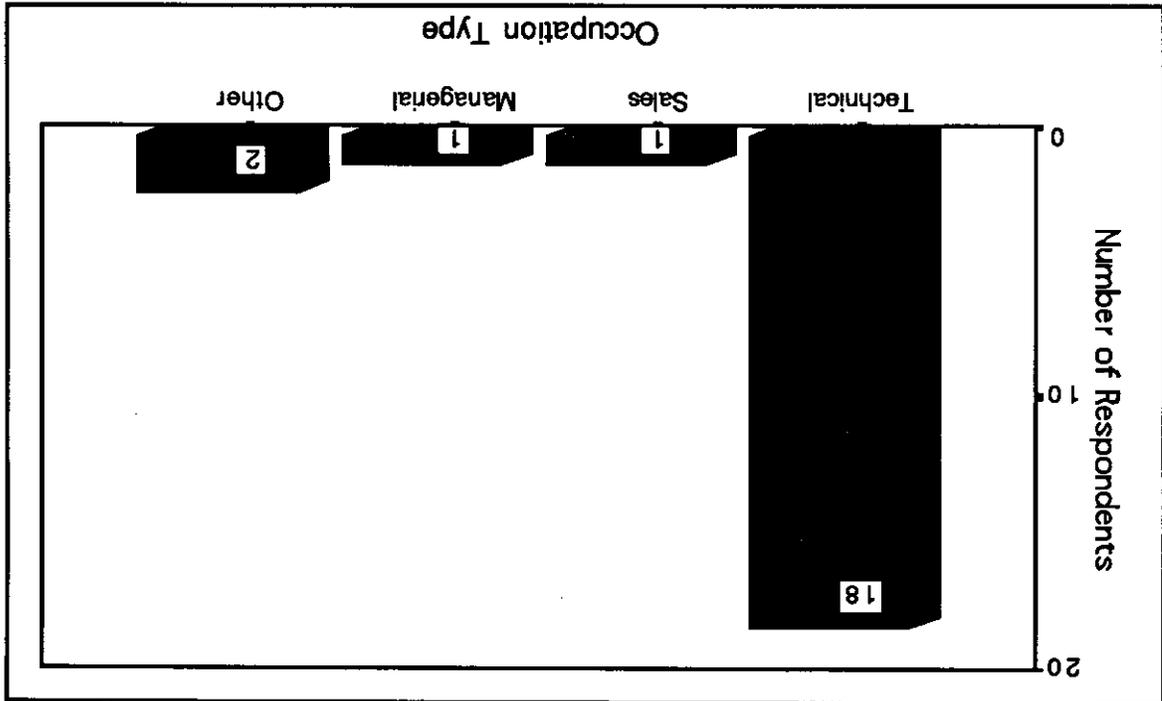


Figure 3.2 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Income
Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars

Of the XYPOINT volunteers completing usability surveys, forty-two (82.4%) were male and nine (17.6%) were female. The age of volunteers ranged from 25 to 67; the average age was 45 (SD = 8.7). The annual vehicle miles traveled (VMT) ranged from 10,000 to 50,000 miles; the average annual VMT was 18,000 (SD = 7,800). Thirty-one respondents (58.5%) indicated that they own a cellular phone; nineteen respondents (35.8%) indicated that they carry a pager; and sixteen respondents (34.8%) indicated that their home is protected by a home security system. Figures 3.4 through 3.6 present a breakdown of the education, income, and type of occupation of respondents. As shown in these figures, the majority of respondents are University or Community College educated, have incomes ranging from \$30,000 to \$75,000; and are in managerial or technical (e.g., technicians, engineers) professions.

3.3.2 XYPOINT RESPONDENTS

Figure 3.3 - Motorola Usability Respondents By Occupation
 Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars



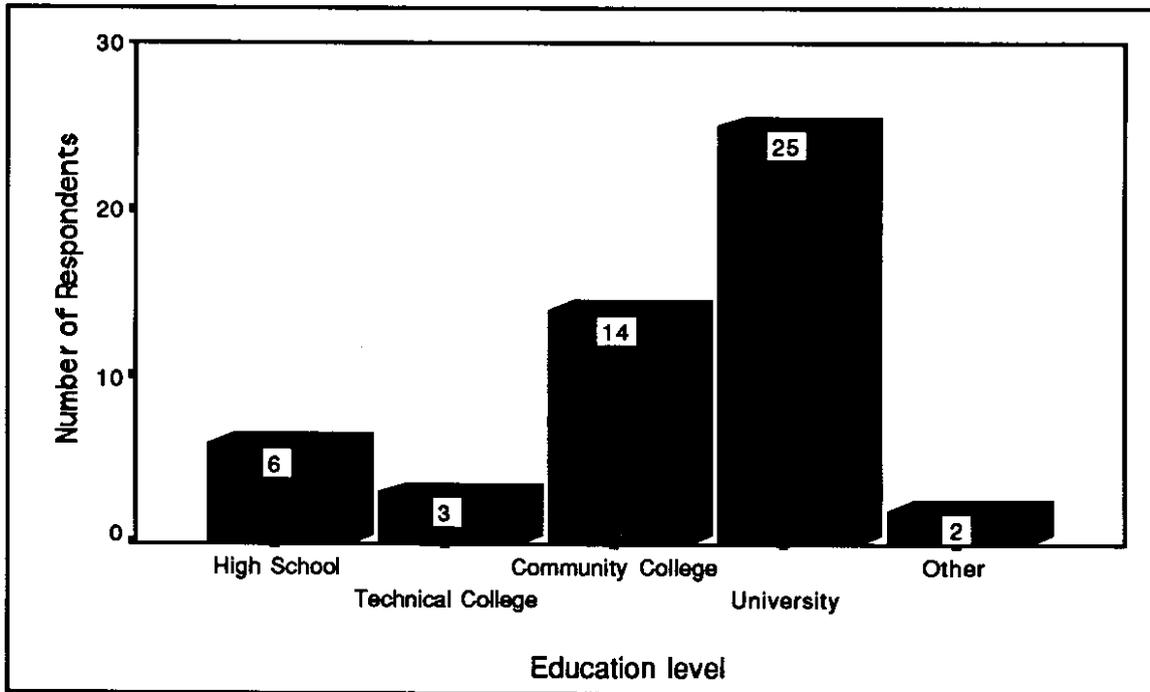


Figure 3.4 - XYPOINT Usability Respondents By Education
 Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars

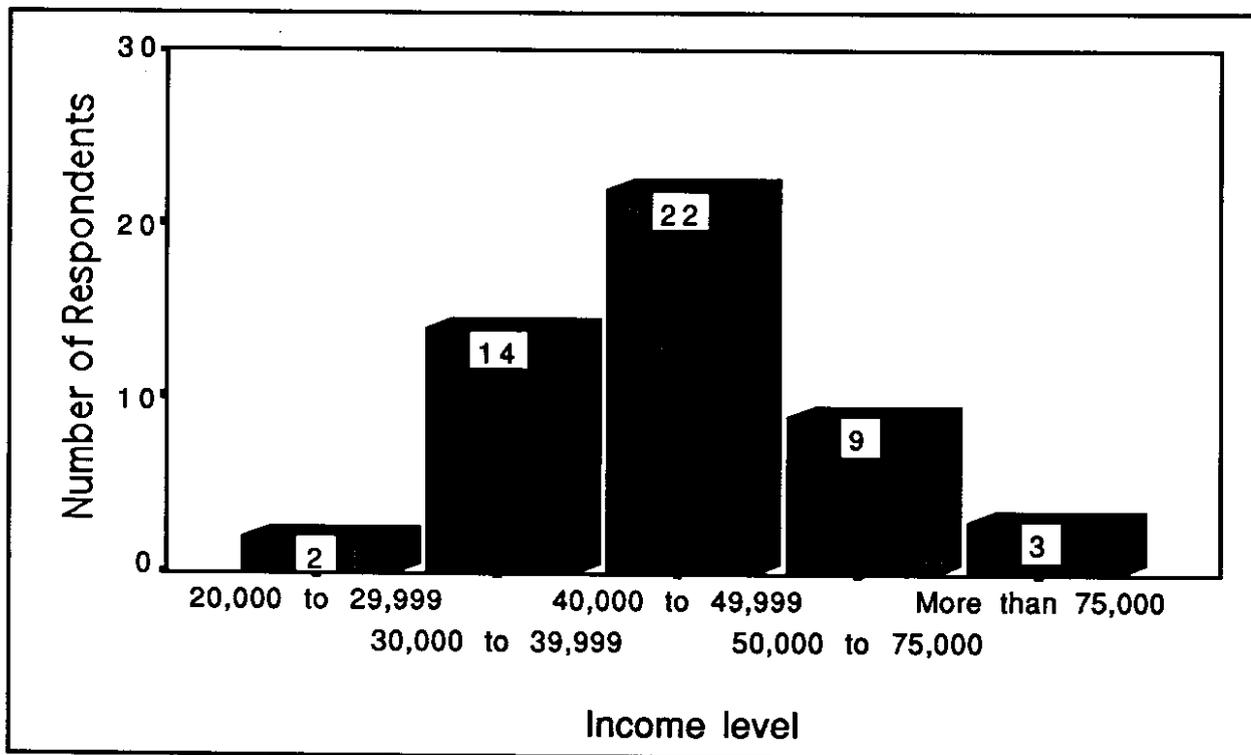
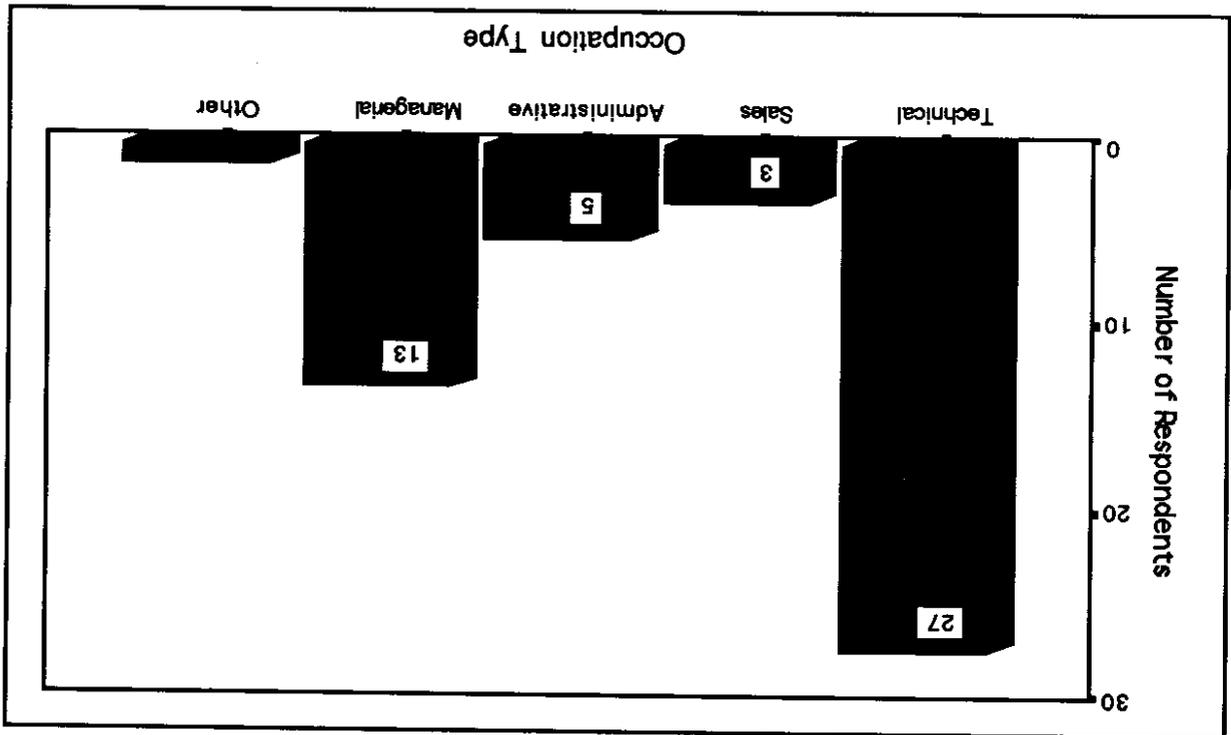


Figure 3.5 - XYPOINT Usability Respondents By Income
 Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars

Chi-square analyses were used to test for significant differences (at an alpha-level of .05) among responses on nominal scales in the survey questions. This statistical test ensured that differences in the responses were sufficiently great (when reported *p* values are less than or equal to .05) so as not to represent random variation. In addition, correlation analyses, with an alpha-level of .05, were used to determine if responses to individual questions significantly correlated with responses to other questions in the survey. ANOVAs with an alpha-level of .05 or less were used to determine if there were significant differences in responses to questions on interval scales. When question responses were on ordinal scales, Mann-Whitney tests were used (as opposed to t-tests which would have been used with interval scales) to assess group differences when there were only two groups. Similarly, Kruskal-Wallis tests were used to assess group differences (as opposed to ANOVAs) when there were more than two groups responding to questions based on ordinals. Some respondents did not answer all questions on the survey. For this reason, the total number of responses to some questions does not equal the sample totals (23 for Motorola and 54 for XYPPOINT).

3.4 DATA ANALYSIS

Figure 3.6 - XYPPOINT Usability Respondents By Type Of Occupation
Numbers of respondents per category are displayed in bars



The results are presented by topic rather than by order of the questions on the survey. The tables summarizing the results include the original survey question number for reference, and copies of the surveys are included in Appendix G.

3.5 RESULTS

The survey results are separated by the system used. Section 3.5.1 presents results of the surveys administered to volunteers using the Motorola system and Section 3.5.2 presents results of the surveys administered to volunteers using the XYPOINT system.

3.5.1 MOTOROLA RESULTS

3.5.1.1 Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: General Ease of Use

The survey included several questions that focused on respondents' perception of general ease of use of the device or system. Answers to these questions were generally very positive. When asked if they found the device easy to reach and easy to handle (questions 2a and 2b, Section 1), all 23 respondents answered *yes* ($c^2 = 23.00, p < .01$; $c^2 = 23.00, p < .01$, respectively). Responses to additional questions relating to ease of use are presented in Table 3.1. As shown in Table 3.1, most respondents either *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that they found the device easy to use (100%), found the written instructions for using the device easy to understand (90%), knew what to expect when they operated the device (95.7%), found the auto re-dial feature useful (100%), and found the operator's voice at the response center easy to hear (78.2%) and easy to understand (86.9%). Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses for these results, with responses favoring the positive end of the scale. Further, respondents felt confident in selecting which button to push, with 73.9% indicating that they *strongly agreed*, and 26.1% indicating that they *agreed* ($c^2 = 33.52, p < .05$). The results of the user group deployment (see Section 2.2) indicate that, for most scenarios, there was consistency in the button users pushed. For 15 of 18 scenarios tested in the user group deployment, there was 90% or greater consistency in the button pushed by users (see Appendix H for detailed data).

3.5.1.2 Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: Microphone Versus Handset
 Because users could communicate with the operator using either a microphone or a handset (see Section 1.3.2 for a more complete description of the Motorola system), the usability questionnaire included several questions regarding ease of use and preferences for the microphone or handset

of the Motorola system.
 Overall, the responses to questions focusing on user perceptions of general ease of use of the system indicate that in nearly every respect there was widespread satisfaction with the ease of use responses to the general ease of use questions, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J. The complete set of survey questions, with responses that significantly correlated with assistance. The complete set of survey questions, with responses that significantly correlated with authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside with responses to finding the device easy to use, and believing this system would be likely to help selecting which button to push for each scenario they were given. This in turn positively correlated expect when they operated the device positively correlated with responses to feeling confident in the auto-redial feature useful. The level of agreement on responses to participants knowing what to positively correlated with responses to finding the operator's voice easy to understand, and finding questions. For example, the level of agreement on responses to the device being easy to use. Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to other survey

Note: Number in parentheses under percentages shows cell size.

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	χ^2	<i>p</i>
Found device easy to use (Sec. 1, 3g).	0.0%	0.0%	47.8%	52.2%	23.09	.0000
Found the written instructions for using the device easy to understand (Sec. 1, 3g).	10.0%	0.0%	70.0%	20.0%	23.20	.0000
Knew what to expect when operated device (Sec. 1, 3d).	4.3%	0.0%	56.5%	39.1%	20.65	.0001
Found the auto-redial feature useful (Sec. 1, 3f).	0.0%	0.0%	59.1%	40.9%	23.45	.0000
Found the operator's voice at the response center easy to hear (Sec. 1, 3i).	4.3%	17.4%	73.9%	4.3%	30.39	.0000
Found the operator's voice at the response center easy to understand (Sec. 1, 3m).	0.0%	13.0%	65.2%	21.7%	22.04	.0001
Felt confident in selecting which button to push (Sec. 1, 3e).	0.0%	0.0%	26.1%	73.9%	33.52	.0000

As shown in Table 3.2, when using only the microphone, 63.2% of the respondents *almost always* heard the operator and 31.6% *frequently* heard the operator. These respondents, however, reported that the operator could not hear them as well: only 35.3% of respondents indicated that the operator seemed to *almost always* hear them when using only the microphone, although 41.2% indicated that the operator *frequently* heard them, and 23.5% indicated that the operator *occasionally* heard them.

When using only the handset, 82.4% of respondents *almost always* heard the operator and 11.8% *frequently* heard the operator. In contrast to those who used the microphone, the handset users reported that the operator seemed to be able to hear them well: 82.4% of respondents indicated that the operator seemed to *almost always* hear them when using only the handset, 11.8% indicated that the operator *frequently* heard them, and only 5.9% indicated that the operator *rarely* heard them.

Table 3.2 - Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use of Handset Versus Microphone

Question	Rarely	Occasionally	Frequently	Almost Always	χ^2	p
When used only microphone, could hear the operator (Sec. 1, 1b).	0.0% (0)	5.3% (1)	31.6% (6)	63.2% (12)	19.11	.0003
When used only microphone, was heard by operator (Sec. 1, 1c).	0.0% (0)	23.5% (4)	41.2% (7)	35.3% (6)	6.76	.08
When used only handset, could hear the operator (Sec. 1, 1d).	0.0% (0)	5.9% (1)	11.8% (2)	82.4% (14)	43.47	.0000
When used only handset, was heard by operator (Sec. 1, 1e).	5.9% (1)	0.0% (0)	11.8% (2)	82.4% (14)	30.29	.0000

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

When respondents used only the microphone, the chi square analysis for the respondents hearing the operator was significant (with the *almost always* response being selected by a majority of the respondents), yet the chi square analysis missed being significant ($p = .08$) for the operator hearing the respondent—an effect probably caused by the relatively even response to the *almost always* and *frequently* responses. When respondents used only the handset, the chi square analyses were significant for both the respondents hearing the operator and the operator hearing the respondent, with the *almost always* response being selected most often. The responses, then, suggest that the handset enabled respondents to better hear and be heard by the operator.

Although using the handset appears to lead to clearer reception, other features of the system apparently contribute to the communication mode (handset versus microphone) that users find most effective. As shown in Table 3.3, when respondents were asked if they found the handset more

Users of the microphone and handset could clearly hear the operator, although users of the handset were more likely to also be heard clearly by the operator. However, the users' preference and views of *effectiveness* between the microphone and handset did not differ significantly. Their views about the microphone and handset did, however, significantly correlate with the responses to other questions. For example, the level of agreement on responses to the operator being able to hear participants clearly when using only the microphone positively correlated with responses to finding the microphone more effective than the handset, as well as preferring to use the microphone, and inversely correlated with responses to preferring to use the handset more effectively than the microphone. The complete set of survey questions with responses that significantly correlated with responses to questions regarding the ease of use of the microphone and handset, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

Overall, most respondents reported that they could hear the operator and vice versa, although the handset appeared to lead to clearer reception (particularly with the operator being able to hear the

Note: Number in parentheses under percentages shows cell size.

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	c ²	p
Preferred to use the handset (Sec. 1, 3h).	22.7% (5)	31.8% (7)	27.3% (6)	18.2% (4)	.91	.8232
Preferred to use the microphone (Sec. 1, 3i).	10.0% (2)	20.0% (4)	35.0% (7)	35.0% (7)	3.60	.3080
Found the handset more effective than the microphone (Sec. 1, 3j).	6.3% (1)	31.3% (5)	43.8% (7)	18.8% (3)	5.00	.1718
Found the microphone more effective than the handset (Sec. 1, 3k).	11.8% (2)	23.5% (4)	29.4% (5)	35.3% (6)	2.06	.5603

Table 3.3 - Motorola User Preferences for Handset Versus Microphone

effective than the microphone, 43.8% agreed and 18.8% strongly agreed, a total of 62.6%. When asked if they found the microphone more effective than the handset, 29.4% agreed and 35.3% strongly agreed, a total of 64.7%. Oddly, 62-65% of respondents agreed or strongly agreed on separate questions to finding the handset and the microphone more effective. However, when asked which they preferred to use, more respondents preferred the microphone: 70% agreed or strongly agreed that they preferred to use the microphone, while only 45.5% of respondents agreed or strongly agreed that they preferred to use the handset. The chi square analyses were not significant for any of the questions presented in Table Z—an effect caused by the relatively even distribution of responses.

user). Most respondents, however, still preferred to use the microphone, which enabled hands-free communication.

3.5.1.3 Motorola User Perceptions of Security/Safety

The questionnaire also included several questions regarding user perceptions of safety or security they believed this system could offer. Answers to these questions were very positive. As shown in Table 3.4, a large majority of respondents either *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that they would feel more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them (95.7%) and to other members of their family (95.7%), and that this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance (95.6%). Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions, with responses favoring the positive end of the scale.

Table 3.4 - Motorola User Perceptions of Safety and Security Benefits of System

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	χ^2	p
Would feel more secure in vehicle if system were permanently available to them (Sec. 1, 3a).	0.0% (0)	4.3% (1)	60.9% (14)	34.8% (8)	22.39	.0001
Would feel more secure if system were permanently available to other family members (Sec. 1, 3b).	0.0% (0)	4.3% (1)	52.2% (12)	43.5% (10)	19.61	.0002
Believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance (Sec. 1, 3c).	0.0% (0)	4.3% (1)	21.7% (5)	73.9% (17)	31.78	.0000

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to other questions on the survey. For example, the level of agreement on responses to participants feeling more secure in their vehicles if this system were permanently available to them positively correlated with responses to feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of their family, which in turn positively correlated with responses to reporting that the operator almost always attempted to identify and describe their location. Also, the level of agreement on responses to believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when participants are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance positively correlated with responses to reporting that the operator almost always attempted to identify and describe their location, as well as feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them and other members of their family. The complete set of survey questions which had responses that

significantly correlated with responses to questions on security and safety, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

When respondents were asked if they felt confident that the operator would be able to correctly identify their location if the system were used in an actual emergency (question 2f, Section 1), significantly more respondents answered *yes* (78.3%) than *no* (21.7%) ($\chi^2 = 7.35, p = .0067$). Respondents who answered *no* commented that while the operators could identify their location most of the time, in some cases the operators were not accurate enough. Two respondents commented that the response center maps needed updating and expanding to include more counties. Two respondents commented that when they were under overpasses the operators were unable to update their locations. The survey also asked if respondents could think of circumstances under which this system would NOT be able to help them. Over half of respondents (52.2%) answered *yes*, while the remaining 47.8% answered *no*. Three respondents commented that if they had dead batteries or their engine lost power the system would be unable to help them. Two respondents commented that the unit was not portable, so if they needed to evacuate the vehicle (e.g., vehicle on fire), the system would not work. Five respondents commented that if they were in remote locations, out of cellular coverage, or in regions where the response center maps were outdated, the system would be unable to help them.

Overall, most respondents had a very favorable attitude toward the safety and/or security that this system could offer, although several identified situations in which the system would be unable to help them as it was intended.

3.5.1.4 Motorola User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency

Users were also asked several questions relating to their perception of the reliability or consistency of the system. Answers to these questions were generally very positive. As shown in Table 3.5, nearly all respondents (95.2%) reported that they *almost always* heard the phone beep and begin dialing shortly after pressing the EMER, RA, or TA button. Most respondents (90.9%) reported that only *rarely* or *occasionally* were they disconnected when speaking with the response center operator, and 100% reported that they were *almost always* or *frequently* automatically reconnected. Performance data (See 2.4.4.2) confirmed that 81% of disconnected calls were automatically reconnected. * Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses for these questions

* This should not be confused with the issue of whether or not the operator recognized the reconnected call as a new or previous call. (See Section 2.4.5)

with a majority of respondents *almost always* hearing the phone beep begin dialing; *rarely* or *occasionally* being disconnected; and when disconnected, *almost always* being reconnected.

Table 3.5 - Motorola User Perceptions of Reliability

Question	Rarely	Occasionally	Frequently	Almost Always	c ²	p
Heard the phone beep and begin dialing (Sec. 1, 1a).	0.0% (0)	4.8% (1)	0.0% (0)	95.2% (20)	55.38	.0000
When speaking with the response center operator, was disconnected (Sec. 1, 1f).	40.9% (9)	50.0% (11)	9.1% (2)	0.0% (0)	15.45	.0015
When disconnected, was automatically reconnected (Sec. 1, 1g).	0.0% (0)	0.0% (0)	18.2% (4)	81.8% (18)	39.82	.0000

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

As shown in Table 3.6, most respondents *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that: (1) the time the operator took to respond to the call was usually consistent (89.9%); (2) it seemed to take only a short time for the operator to respond (86.4%); and (3) the system was consistent in how it worked (82.6%). Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses for these questions, with responses favoring the *agree* response.

Table 3.6 - Motorola User Perceptions of Consistency

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	c ²	p
Felt that the time the operator took to respond to call was usually consistent (Sec. 1, 3n).	4.5% (1)	4.5% (1)	81.8% (18)	9.1% (2)	38.00	.0000
Felt that it seemed to take only a short time for the operator to respond (Sec. 1, 3o).	0.0% (0)	13.6% (3)	86.4% (19)	0.0% (0)	45.27	.0000
Felt the system was consistent in how it worked (Sec. 1, 3p).	0.0% (0)	17.4% (4)	65.2% (15)	17.4% (4)	21.70	.0001

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions. For example, the level of agreement on responses regarding the consistency of the time it took the operator to respond to participants' calls positively correlated with responses to reporting that the operator correctly described their location. The complete set of survey questions

with responses that significantly correlated with responses to the reliability and consistency questions, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

Overall, most respondents found the operation of the Motorola system quite reliable and consistent.

3.5.1.5 Additional Motorola User Perceptions of the Testing or System

Several other questions gathered feedback from the users on some of the testing procedures or on the system in general. Although in the User Group Deployment, the CSC Operators were not required or instructed to identify and describe to users their location, in practice the operators usually did. As shown in Table 3.7, 87% of respondents reported that the operator *always* attempted to identify and describe their location. The operators were apparently often successful: 60.9% of respondents reported that the operator *almost always* correctly described their location, while the remaining 39.1% of respondents indicated that the operator *frequently* correctly described their location. Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions, with the responses favoring the positive end of the scale. In addition, responses to these two questions positively correlated ($r = .4517, p = .030$).

Table 3.7 - Additional Motorola User Perceptions of the Testing or System

Question	Rarely	Occasionally	Frequently	Almost Always	χ^2	p
Operator attempted to identify and describe location (Sec. 1, 1h).	0.0%	4.3%	8.7%	87.0%	47.43	.0000
Operator correctly described location (Sec. 1, 1h).	0.0%	0.0%	39.1%	60.9%	25.17	.0000
	(0)	(1)	(2)	(20)		
	(0)	(0)	(9)	(14)		

Note: Number in parentheses under percentages shows cell size.

Respondents were also asked if anything occurred during the tests that was unexpected. About half (54.5%) indicated that something did occur that was unexpected. Two respondents commented that the computer at the CSC went down several times. Two respondents indicated that sometimes the operator identified their location at places they had been at earlier in the day. One respondent indicated that once, after pressing the EMER button, the respondent was connected with an answering machine. Another indicated that the system often disconnected and reconnected before the operator actually answered.

When asked if they felt there were some features missing in the system, significantly more respondents answered no (97%) than yes (3%) ($\chi^2 = 12.57, p < .01$). One respondent

commented that a louder sound system would help with hearing. Another suggested a “send help regardless” button so that the response center could respond to a call when the person could not be in the vehicle. Finally, when asked if they believe this system could provide a service not encountered before, significantly more respondents answered *yes* (95%) than *no* (5%) ($\chi^2 = 18.18, p < .01$).

3.5.1.6 Relationships Between Motorola Demographic Characteristics and Perceptions of the System

Respondents’ demographic characteristics were used to determine if there were significant differences or relationships between demographic characteristics of the respondents and responses to other survey questions. The following demographic characteristics were analyzed: gender; age; income; occupation; average annual vehicle miles traveled; and the use or ownership of cellular phones, pagers, or home security systems. Because most respondents were in technical occupations, the survey responses of those in non-technical occupations were grouped together and compared to the responses of those in technical occupations. For the analyses of survey responses grouped by respondents’ income, only income groups with more than three respondents were used (\$30,000 to \$39,999; \$40,000 to \$49,999; and \$50,000 to \$75,000). Differences in education could not be used for grouping purposes since most respondents indicated similar levels of education (community college or college educated).

See Appendix K for a complete list of significant differences and relevant statistics.

3.5.1.6.1 Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Age, Income, and Occupation

When respondents were asked if they believe this system could provide a service not encountered before, males were significantly more likely than females to answer *yes*. Females, though, were significantly more likely than males to report that they found the microphone more effective than the handset and that they preferred using the microphone, while males were significantly more likely than females to indicate that they preferred using the handset. The age of respondents significantly correlated with responses to two survey questions of interest. Age of respondents positively correlated with feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them, and inversely correlated with finding the operator’s voice at the response center easy to understand. In addition, there was nearly statistical significance in age positively correlating with feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to other family members. The

analyses indicated no significant differences in responses to any questions when respondents were grouped by income or occupation.

3.5.1.6.2 Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security Service Subscription

When respondents were asked if there were any features missing in the system that they would have expected to be included, those who *did not* own cellular phones were more likely to answer yes. In addition, those who *did not* use pagers were more likely to (1) feel more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of their family, (2) believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance, and (3) prefer to use the microphone. Those who *did* use pagers were more likely to agree that they preferred to use the handset. There were no significant differences in responses to questions by those with home security service subscriptions.

3.5.2 XYPPOINT RESULTS

This section presents results of the surveys administered to volunteers using the XYPPOINT system. The results below discuss user perceptions of ease of use; user perceptions of safety/security; user perceptions of reliability and consistency; additional user perceptions of the testing or system; and the relationships between demographic characteristics and perceptions of the system.

3.5.2.1 XYPPOINT User Perceptions of Ease of Use

The XYPPOINT survey included several questions that focused on respondents' perceptions of general ease of use of the device or system. With the exception of a few questions, answers to these questions were generally positive. When asked if they found the device easy to reach (question 1a, Section 1), significantly more respondents answered yes (67.9%) than no (32.1%) ($\chi^2 = 6.81, p > .01$). Similarly, when asked if they found the device easy to handle (question 1b, Section 1), 61.1% answered yes and 38.9% answered no. A number of respondents commented that the cords of the in-vehicle unit were too long and easily tangled; there was no convenient location to place the in-vehicle unit; the unit was inconvenient to store; the unit should be permanently mounted; and it was inconvenient to have to plug it in and attach the antenna on the roof.

As shown in Table 3.8, most respondents either *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that they found the device easy to use (84.9%), the written-instructions easy to understand (90.7%), the device easy to set-up (82.6%), and the messages easy to read (81.1%) and easy to understand (94.0%). Most respondents *agreed* or *strongly agreed* (64.8%) that they knew what to expect when they operated the device, although 20.4% *disagreed* and 14.8% *strongly disagreed*. Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions, with responses favoring the *agree* response.

When asked if respondents were aware each time a new message appeared on the screen, 49% responded *yes* and 51% responded *no* (section 1, question 1c). Many respondents commented that the messages changed too fast; there was no indication that they had received a new message; the message did not stay on the screen long enough; and they only saw the messages if they were looking at the device all the time. As shown in Table 3.8, most respondents *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that they: (1) sometimes missed seeing a new message appear on the screen (96.0%), (2) found the way the device beeped helpful (77.1%), but (3) felt it would be helpful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen (98.1%). Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses for these results, with most respondents *agreeing* or *strongly agreeing*.

Further, most respondents felt confident in selecting which button to push, with 22.6% indicating that they *strongly agreed*, and 56.6% indicating that they *agreed*. The results of the user group deployment (see Section 2.2) indicate that for most scenarios, there was consistency in the button users pushed. For 10 of 16 scenarios tested in the user group deployment, there was 90% or greater consistency in the button pushed by users (see Appendix I for detailed data). For 3 of 16 scenarios, there was 80-89% consistency; for 2 of 16 scenarios, there was 60-69% consistency; and for one scenario there was 50-60% consistency.

Table 3.8 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Ease of Use

Question	c ² p			
	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree
Found device easy to use (Sec. 1, 2h).	0.0%	15.1%	60.4%	24.5%
Found the written instructions for using the device easy to understand (Sec. 1, 2f).	0.0%	9.3%	66.7%	24.0%
Found device easy to set-up (Sec. 1, 2e).	3.8%	13.5%	63.4%	19.2%
Found messages easy to read (Sec. 1, 2i).	1.9%	17.0%	60.4%	20.7%
Found messages easy to understand (Sec. 1, 2j).	0.0%	6.0%	64.0%	30.0%
Knew what to expect when operated device (Sec. 1, 2d).	14.8%	20.4%	55.5%	9.3%
Sometimes missed seeing a new message appear on screen (Sec. 1, 2o).	2.0%	2.0%	49.0%	47.0%
Found the way the device beeped helpful (Sec. 1, 2k).	2.1%	20.8%	50.0%	27.1%
Would be useful if device beeped every time a new message appeared (Sec. 1, 2n).	1.9%	0.0%	47.2%	50.9%
Felt confident in selecting which button to push (Sec. 1, 2g).	0.0%	20.8%	56.6%	22.6%

Note: Number in parentheses under percentages shows cell size.

Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to the other survey questions. For example, the level of agreement to finding the device easy to use positively correlated with responses to finding the device easy to set-up, finding the written instructions for using the device easy to understand, and feeling confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario given. The level of agreement to finding the written instructions easy to understand positively correlated with responses to finding the device easy to set-up, which in turn correlated with responses to knowing what to expect when they operated the device. The level of agreement to finding the messages easy to read positively correlated with responses to finding the device easy to use. The level of agreement to finding the messages easy to understand positively correlated with responses to feeling confident in selecting which button to push, and finding the device easy to use. Finally, the level of agreement to sometimes not seeing new messages appear on the screen positively correlated with responses to agreeing that it would be helpful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen. The complete set of survey questions with responses that significantly correlated with responses to the ease of use questions, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

Overall, most respondents reported that they found the device relatively easy to use and handle, although a number had difficulty with cords and the set-up, and even more had difficulty with the text message display, missing new messages either because the messages changed too quickly or they did not receive a clear enough indication from the system that a new message had arrived.

3.5.2.2 XYPOINT User Perceptions of Security/Safety

The questionnaire also included several questions regarding user perceptions of safety or security that this system could offer. Answers to these questions were more positive than negative. As shown in Table 3.9, 69.8% of respondents *agreed* or *strongly agreed* that they would feel more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them, while 30.2% *disagreed* or *strongly disagreed*. When respondents were asked if they would feel more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of their family, 74% *agreed* or *strongly agreed*, while 26% *disagreed* or *strongly disagreed*. When respondents were asked if they believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance, 85% *agreed* or *strongly agreed*, while 15% *disagreed* or *strongly disagreed*. Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions, with responses favoring the *agree* response.

Table 3.9 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Security/Safety

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	χ^2	<i>p</i>
Would feel more secure in vehicle if system were permanently available (Sec. 1, 2a).	9.4% (5)	20.8% (11)	54.7% (29)	15.1% (8)	26.32	.0000
Would feel more secure if system were permanently available to other family members (Sec. 1, 2b).	8.0% (4)	18.0% (9)	54% (27)	20.0% (10)	24.08	.0000
Believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance (Sec. 1, 2c).	7.5% (4)	7.5% (4)	66.1% (35)	18.9% (10)	49.42	.0000

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to other questions on the survey. For example, the level of agreement to believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when participants are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance positively correlated with responses to feeling more secure if this system were available to other members of their family, and feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them. The complete set of survey questions with responses that

significantly correlated with responses to the questions regarding security and safety, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

When respondents were asked if they felt confident that the operator would be able to correctly identify their location if the system were used in an actual emergency (question 1g, Section 1), slightly more respondents answered *yes* (53.2%) than *no* (46.8%). About 14 respondents (26%) commented that they did not get any feedback on their location from the operator. Several respondents commented that they did not feel confident that the operator would be able to locate them because the system was unreliable. When respondents were asked if they could think of any circumstances under which they felt this system would *not* be able to help them acquire emergency services (Section 1, question 1h), significantly more respondents answered *yes* (69.6%) than *no* (30.4%) ($\chi^2 = 7.04, p < .01$). About 10 respondents commented that coverage was not good in all situations or locations (e.g., in tunnels, in parking garages, outside of cellular areas, under overpasses, near power lines, when cellular phones are in use nearby). A number of respondents commented that the system was too unreliable. Some respondents may have been negatively impacted by the need to set-up the system, a feature of the test system that would not be part of a marketed system (e.g., the comment--"If I were truly hijacked, I doubt my abductors would let me set up the machine").

Overall, a majority of respondents agreed that this system would provide some feelings of safety or security to them, although a majority identified situations in which the system would not be helpful. In addition, a number of respondents expressed reliability concerns that negatively impacted their sense of security.

3.5.2.3 XYPPOINT User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency

Users were also asked several questions relating to their perception of the reliability or consistency of the system. Answers to these questions were mixed. Answers to questions regarding the device being regularly were generally positive, but answers to questions regarding the overall consistency of the device were generally negative. As shown in Table 3.10, most respondents *agreed or strongly agreed* that the device beeped three times when ready (75.6%), and that it beeped once after pushing a button (84.2%). Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions, with responses favoring the *agree* response.

When asked if it seemed to take only a short time to receive a message from the response center, 51% *disagreed or strongly disagreed*, while 49% *agreed or strongly agreed*. Although chi square

analysis showed significant differences in responses to this question, the significance is probably due to the *strongly disagree*, *disagree*, and *agree* responses being chosen significantly more frequently than the *strongly agree* response (one respondent).

When asked if the time it took to receive an initial response was usually consistent, 70% of respondents *disagreed* or *strongly disagreed*, while 30% *agreed* or *strongly agreed*. When asked if they felt the system was consistent in how it worked, 71.1% of respondents *disagreed* or *strongly disagreed*, while 28.9% *agreed* or *strongly agreed*. Chi square analyses showed significant differences in responses to these questions (with responses favoring the *disagree* response), although the significant differences may be due to the extremely low response for *strongly agree* (one respondent).

Table 3.10 - XYPOINT User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency

Question	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	χ^2	<i>p</i>
Device beeped three times when ready (Sec. 1, 2l).	11.1% (5)	13.3% (6)	57.8% (26)	17.8% (8)	26.20	.0000
Device beeped once after pushing button (Sec. 2, 2m).	4.5% (2)	11.3% (5)	63.7% (28)	20.5% (9)	37.27	.0000
Seemed to take only a short time to receive message (Sec. 2, 2p).	22.4% (11)	28.6% (14)	47.0% (23)	2.0% (1)	20.14	.0002
The time it took to receive initial response was consistent (Sec. 2, 2q).	28.0% (14)	42.0% (21)	28.0% (14)	2.0% (1)	16.72	.0008
Feel the system was consistent in how it worked (Sec. 2, 2r).	25.0% (13)	46.1% (24)	27.0% (14)	1.9% (1)	20.46	.0001

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

Many responses to these questions significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions. For example, the level of agreement on responses regarding the time it took to receive an initial response being consistent positively correlated with responses to feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to them and to other members of their family. Also, the level of agreement to feeling that the system was consistent in how it worked positively correlated with responses to knowing what to expect when they operated the device, and reporting that the time it took to receive a message was usually consistent. The complete set of survey questions with responses that significantly correlated with responses to the reliability and consistency questions, and the relevant statistics, appear in Appendix J.

Overall, based on responses to questions focusing on users' perceptions of the reliability and consistency of the system, most users found that the system performed inconsistently.

3.5.2.4 Additional XYPOINT User Perceptions of the Testing or System

Several other questions focused on gathering feedback from the users on some of the testing procedures or on the system in general. When asked if anything occurred during the tests that was unexpected (Section 1, question 1d), more respondents answered *yes* (60.8%) than *no* (39.2%). A number of respondents commented that it was less reliable than they expected. Several respondents indicated that they received "odd" messages or symbols.

When asked if there were any features missing in the system that the respondent would have expected to be included (Section 1, question 1f), 53.1% of respondents answered *no*, while 46.9% of respondents answered *yes*. Several respondents commented that they needed better feedback from the system. A few respondents (two to four) commented that: (1) they would have liked to have their location transmitted to them; (2) the screen should be illuminated for night use; (3) the device should have a cancel function; (4) the device should have a button to push in case of fire; (5) they would like more warning that a message was changing; and (6) they would like to have voice contact with the operator.

When asked if they believed that this system could provide a service that they have not encountered before (Section 1, question 1e), significantly more respondents answered *yes* (84.0%) than *no* (16.0%) ($\chi^2 = 23.12, p < .01$). However, six respondents commented that a cellular phone would be more practical, reliable, or easier, and five respondents commented that it could provide a service they have not encountered if it was more reliable.

3.5.2.5 Relationships Between XYPOINT Demographic Characteristics and Perceptions of the System

Respondents' demographic characteristics were used to determine if there were significant differences or relationships between demographic characteristics of the respondents and responses to other survey questions. The following demographic characteristics were analyzed: gender; age; income; occupation; average annual vehicle miles traveled; and the use or ownership of cellular phones, pagers, or home security systems. Because most respondents were in technical occupations, the survey responses of those in non-technical occupations were grouped together and compared to the responses of those in technical occupations. For the analyses of responses by

income, only income groups with more than three respondents were used (\$30,000 to \$39,999; \$40,000 to \$49,999; and \$50,000 to \$75,000). Differences in education could not be used for grouping purposes since most respondents indicated similar levels of education (community college or college educated).

See Appendix K for a complete list of significant differences and relevant statistics.

3.5.2.5.1 XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Age, Income, and Occupation

Analyses of responses by occupation indicated significant differences in responses to two questions. Respondents in non-technical occupations were significantly more likely to report that they believed this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance, and that they found the device easy to use. The age of respondents inversely correlated with being able to think of situations under which respondents felt the system would *not* be able to help them acquire emergency services. In addition, there was nearly statistical significance in age inversely correlating with finding the messages on the device easy to understand. Other analyses indicated no significant differences in responses to any questions by gender or income.

3.5.2.5.2 XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security Service Subscription

Analyses of responses to *yes/no* by cellular phone ownership indicated significant differences in responses to one question of interest in each of these categories. When respondents were asked if they could think of any circumstances under which this system would *not* be able to help them acquire emergency services, respondents who *did not* own cellular phones and those whose homes were *not* protected by home security systems were significantly more likely to indicate that they could think of circumstances in which this system would *not* be able to help them acquire emergency services. Analyses of responses by pager use indicated that respondents who *did not* carry pagers with them were significantly more likely to indicate that they found the device easy to reach. Analyses of responses to other survey questions found no significant differences based on cellular phone ownership, pager use, or subscription to a home security system.

3.6 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

Before the usability analysis of each individual system is summarized, some general points need to be made. Usability testing was performed on the PUSHME devices as they existed at the time of the operational test. In other words, we evaluated what the systems were, not what they could be. (In fact, this usability analysis contains information that can help in future design modifications.) In each case (particularly XYPOINT), the current state of the device and the systems that supported it were far from market-ready. So, for example, many XYPOINT problems with consistency of performance were undoubtedly related to the newer CDDP network, which the XYPOINT system relied upon. During the operational test, this CDDP network was undergoing upgrades and improvements, and it is reasonable to expect that as improvements were made to the CDDP network, users' perceptions of the reliability of the system would improve as well.

On the other hand, it may be that the high level of education, income, and technological sophistication of the user population (not to mention their association with companies willing to contribute to the test) made them more receptive to using the technology and seeing benefits to that use. In a previous assessment of a technology-based dynamic ridesharing system, the evaluators found "a dichotomy between the desire to use the [system's] information and willingness to use the [system's] technology. Lower income employees were significantly more likely to use the information offered by the [ridesharing system] than were higher income employees; however, the lower income employees were also significantly less comfortable with various technologies."*

3.6.1 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS FOR THE MOTOROLA SYSTEM

Overall, the response of the users' to Motorola's in-vehicle emergency response system was very favorable in nearly every respect. The responses to questions focusing on user perceptions of general ease of use of the system indicate that in nearly every respect there is widespread satisfaction with the ease of use of the system. Regarding differences between the handset and the microphone, most respondents reported that they could hear the operator and vice versa using either, although the handset appeared to lead to clearer reception (particularly with the operator being able to hear the user). Most respondents, however, still preferred to use the microphone, and which enabled hands-free communication. Most users found the device easy to use, reliable, and consistent. Finally, most respondents had a very favorable attitude toward the safety and/or

* Hasekorn, M., Spyridakis, J., Blumenthal, C., Michalak, S., Goble, B. and Garner, M. (1995) *BelleVue Smart Traveler: Design, Demonstration, and Assessment*, Technical Report WA-RD 376.1, Washington State Transportation Center, p. xii.

security that this system could offer, although several identified situations in which the system would be unable to help them as it was intended.

Slightly more than half of respondents did point out that the system did not always work as they expected (e.g., computers went down or the operator identified them at a location that they had been at earlier in the day). Several participants, however, expressed enthusiasm for the system. For example, one respondent commented that there would be a market for a system like this, while another respondent commented on the reliability with which the operator described his/her exact location.

3.6.2 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS FOR THE XYPOINT SYSTEM

Overall, the response of the users to XYPOINT's in-vehicle emergency response was favorable in many respects and unfavorable in a few. Regarding perceptions of ease of use, most respondents reported that they found the device relatively easy to use and handle, although a number did comment that the cords tangled easily and that it was awkward to set-up the device in their vehicles. In addition, many respondents commented that they sometimes missed seeing new messages appear on the screen. Regarding feelings of safety or security, a majority of respondents agreed that this system would provide some feelings of safety or security to them, though this judgment was tempered by the fact that most users found that the system performed inconsistently.

This last point, that the system was not consistent in how it worked, was the most common issue respondents brought up. In addition, several respondents commented that they would have liked the system to have allowed them to speak with the operator.

The issue of usability is closely related to the issue of marketability; in fact our market study borrowed from this usability study to help design its analytical instruments. Chapter 4 takes this evaluation from concerns of use and acceptance of these systems to the related concerns of potential market for these systems.

CHAPTER 4. MARKET ANALYSIS

4.1 OBJECTIVES OF MARKET ANALYSIS

The goal of the market analysis was to evaluate market demand for in-vehicle emergency response systems (IVERS) such as those used in the PUSHME operational test. Our objectives were to identify the conditions that characterize demand and assess the response of drivers in the Puget Sound region to the concept of an IVERS. The market analysis had two general purposes: (1) to provide guidance to the PUSHME partners as they refine the designs of the systems that they will ultimately bring to market, and (2) to provide information to the government and other interested parties on likely market scenarios for these products.

4.2 STUDY DESCRIPTION

The study was comprised of three stages of data collection and analysis: (1) an instrument calibration stage, which helped in the development of instruments for the next stages by establishing a vocabulary that users (participants in the field test) and potential users (non-participants in the field test) employed to describe and evaluate solutions to emergency situations, (2) a marketability response measurement to assess how users and potential users view alternative IVERS, after users in the field have experienced the system, and (3) a market analysis survey of potential users to determine their knowledge of and need for IVERS.

A conjoint analysis was employed in order to provide an early indication of:

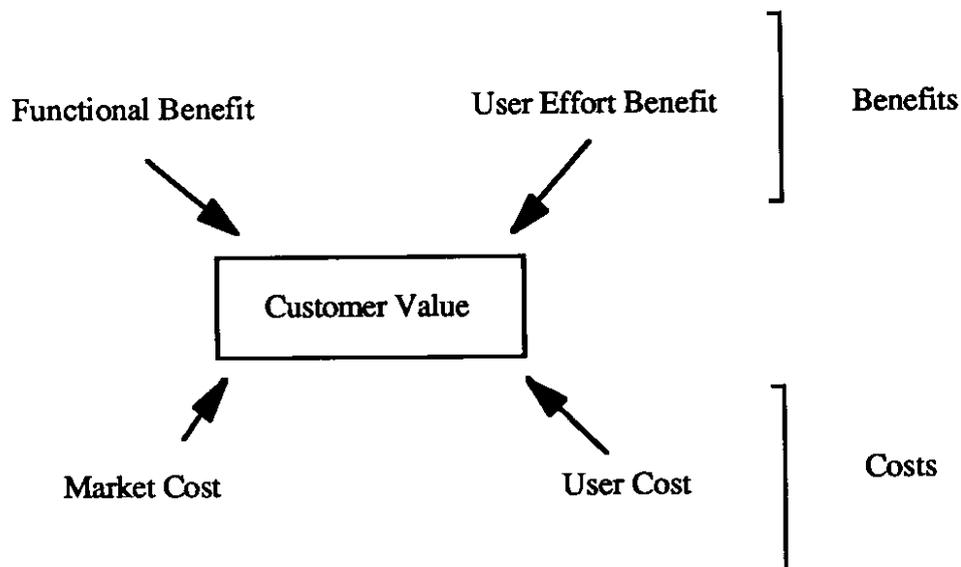
- Consumers' perceptions of alternative hypothetical IVERS.
- Trade-offs that different prospective consumers would make in choosing an IVERS.
- The effect of price on consumers' evaluation of characteristics of IVERS.

4.3 GENERAL OVERVIEW OF THE STUDY METHODOLOGY

This study was based on a user value model. A user value model serves as a framework for determining how consumers value alternative everyday systems. This user value model is not to be confused with usability (as discussed in Chapter 3), which instead focuses on ease of use and the user's acceptance and perception of the design features of the system.

The value consumers derive from an IVERS will depend upon four categories of determinants. These are (as pictured below):

1. Functional benefits, which are directly related to engineering specifications. For example, one device may have voice communication while another relies on text messages.
2. User effort benefits, which depend on the ability and desire of the user to adapt a specific mayday system configuration to his or her specific needs. This is related to usability as described in Chapter 3.
3. User costs, which are the explicit and implicit costs people expect to incur in using alternative configurations. These costs depend on the user's current technology (this is described further below).
4. Market costs, which depend on prices and tariffs to the extent that they may be present.



The concept of user costs requires further explanation. User costs depend on the user's current technology for achieving the functionality provided by the new product. Functionality is determined and user costs are incurred when a product is used, that is, in the context of a consumption activity. By user's technology, we refer to anything the user can exploit in accomplishing the objectives of a specific consumption activity. Examples of consumption activities would be commuting from home to the workplace, going shopping, going skiing, and so forth. Users differ with respect to the technologies that they can exploit in pursuit of these

Prior to the PUSHME field test, a sample of volunteers scheduled to participate in the user group deployment (before they had been introduced to the system) and non-participants were surveyed in order to: (a) communicate to them the concept of an IVERS, and (b) establish a framework for

4.4.1 STAGE 1 METHODOLOGY

The methodology used for the IVERS market analysis consisted of three data collection stages. Stage 1 occurred before the operational field test, Stage 2 occurred during and after the field test, and Stage 3 occurred after the field test. Stage 1 of the data collection was primarily an exercise to aid in structuring the Stage 2 market response measurement instrument. Stage 2 of the data collection involved users and potential users thinking of a mayday system in terms of broadly defined alternatives. Stage 3 of the data collection consisted of surveying potential users to determine their knowledge of emergency response systems, educate them if necessary, and assess their perceived need of such a system.

4.4 METHODOLOGY

Our market study attempted to discover the values that actual users and potential users attribute to alternative hypothetical IVERS. These valuations are conditioned on (a) a plausible consumption scenario, and (b) a set of relevant alternatives. Each alternative hypothetical IVERS was described in terms of the four categories of user values. The purpose of the analysis was to understand how individuals trade-off the four categories of user value in making a market assessment of a hypothetical mayday system and relevant alternatives.

consumption activities: some users can exploit a public transportation system, some a bicycle, and others a private car. Even among those who use a car, technologies vary. For example, the user who commutes in a 1972 Volkswagen Beetle uses a decidedly different technology than someone who uses a 1995 Lexus. Additionally, users differ in terms of their views of consumption activities. For instance, the person who uses the VW Beetle to commute may view the consumption activity merely as transportation between home and the workplace; whereas the Lexus owner may bundle listening to classical music on a CD player into the daily commute because the ambiance of her car offers an appropriate listening environment. User costs are a mixture of out-of-pocket and significant implicit costs associated with gaining access to the service, adjusting to the service, learning how to exploit the service capabilities, and so forth.

describing to them alternative IVERS. This pre-test was primarily to help determine how to structure the instrument for Stage 2. Appendix L includes a sample of the survey used in Stage 1.

Concept descriptions were prepared and given to respondents to communicate in simple terms the essential characteristics of an IVERS. Respondents were asked to articulate a set of relevant alternatives and to compare alternatives on dimensions that they considered to be important. Comparative dimensions were provided by the respondents and used to construct a product design matrix (see Appendix M, Figure 1a).

In addition, two scenarios were presented to respondents, each depicting a hypothetical breakdown under different conditions related to the responsiveness of conventional emergency road services. These scenarios provided a context for establishing some general evaluative criteria that respondents would apply in comparing conventional emergency road services and novel mayday services.

4.4.2 STAGE 2 METHODOLOGY

How potential customers understand and evaluate an in-vehicle emergency response system is tantamount to defining the market for these systems. These perceptions are partly revealed by the criteria people use in evaluation. To help us understand how people evaluate IVERS, we imposed a simple model of "customer value" based on that described in 4.3. We used this model to help us organize the interacting factors of an IVERS that influence an individual's evaluations. Based on these factors plus the information that was gathered in Stage 1, we constructed a paper and pencil exercise with different consumption scenarios. Under these scenarios, respondents provided feedback concerning their preferences for specific combinations of emergency response services.

The methodology employed in Stage 2 is known as profile analysis, which is a special form of conjoint analysis. The respondents were each given 18 cards with various combinations of system characteristics derived from the product design matrix (e.g. Appendix M, Figure 2). They were asked to rank order their preferences for the different emergency response systems described on the cards under two different cost scenarios. Demographic data was obtained from each respondent (when not available from other sources) and correlated with the preferences. This data collection provided the information that permitted calculation of marginal valuations of the critical dimensions of emergency response systems.

For Stage 2 we analyzed the ranked data gathered from the conjoint analysis exercise. These data consisted of participants' ordering of alternative IVERS as described on profile cards. Following is a brief discussion of three issues that shaped this analysis: (1) Pricing Effects, (2) Grouping within the Sample, and (3) Estimation of Preferences. This is followed by a more detailed description of the overall analysis procedure.

4.5.2 STAGE 2 DATA ANALYSIS

The analysis for Stage 1 consisted of evaluating the survey results in order to construct a vocabulary to be used in the data collection tasks of subsequent stages. Stage 1 data included a listing of concerns or perceived costs that respondents cited in resolving two hypothetical driving incidents. Surveys were analyzed to determine the critical dimensions used by respondents to evaluate alternative IVERS. Additionally, the analysis established a set of emergency response alternatives that future users and potential users consider to be relevant.

4.5.1 STAGE 1 DATA ANALYSIS

4.5 DATA ANALYSIS

Stage 3 consisted of a survey designed to evaluate non-participants' knowledge of emergency response systems, provide a description of a generic system to them if necessary, and determine their need for such a system. (See Appendix N for a sample Stage 3 survey.) Demographic data were also obtained from each respondent. The goal was to gain a general sense of market awareness and need distinct from the operational test.

The Stage 3 survey was administered after the user group deployment. The sample was drawn from individuals living in the Puget Sound area who did not take part in the user group deployment (non-participants). Volunteers were gathered at three separate locations to maximize the diversity of the sample.

4.4.3 STAGE 3 METHODOLOGY

The sample for Stage 2 included both participants in the field test and non-participants. The analysis was conducted during and after the user group deployment.

4.5.2.1 Price Effects

Because the concept of an in-vehicle emergency response system is a relatively new one, we were concerned that drivers would have some difficulty in processing information describing alternative IVERS. It is well documented that when someone is asked to make a judgment or to express a preference for *unfamiliar* alternatives (such as IVERS), he or she is likely to use perceived price as a proxy or indicator of quality (i.e. if it costs more, it must be better). This means that price not only (1) serves to allocate the private resources of individuals, it also (2) conveys information about the imputed intrinsic properties of unfamiliar alternatives.

In order to understand the evaluations that individuals made of alternative IVERS configurations, we had to devise a means to isolate these two roles of price (allocative and informational). This was accomplished by having the respondents rank alternative systems under two different cost scenarios: (1) where they were to receive the system at no direct cost (purchase or usage) to themselves, and (2) where they would have to pay the listed purchase cost and usage fee. Under scenario 1, the purchase cost and usage fee were also listed on the cards, but respondents were told they would not have to pay for these directly. In this case, any price effect is informational, that is, price is used as a proxy for unknown characteristics. The ranking we conducted under scenario 1 is referred to as an unconstrained preference ranking -- i.e. without a budget restriction. The ranking we conducted under scenario 2 is referred to as a constrained preference ranking -- i.e. with a budget restriction. This case is closer to the choices people make in the market, where the informational and allocative roles of price are confounded.

4.5.2.2 Grouping within the Sample

A second issue concerned how we would use the different individual responses to alternative IVERS configurations to gain an understanding of how these evaluations represented distinct groupings of the consumers within the sample. To do this we employed a technique known as *Q-factor analysis*. Our basic goal was to group the individuals by similarity of responses. However, we also hypothesized that those individuals with some personal experience with IVERS were likely to have different evaluations than those individuals without any experience (i.e. participants vs. non-participants). Therefore, in performing the Q-factor analysis we first grouped by participation and then distinguished individuals from each other in terms of their preference structures. In so doing, we constructed clusters, or "representative consumers," where each cluster is assembled on the basis of its *preference consistency*. In the end, we were pleased to find a strong relationship between general preference and characteristics of an IVERS.

4.5.2.3 Estimation of Preferences

Estimation of preferences was performed using regression analysis to capture multiple correlations of several indicators (i.e. system characteristics provided on the profile cards) with some overall preference variable (i.e. preference rankings as provided by the respondents). Two important issues arise in performing the estimation of preferences at both the aggregate and disaggregate levels -

1. Whether to represent variables as continuous or discrete.
2. Whether to use linear or nonlinear functional forms.

To the extent possible, we attempted to interpret the results using continuous representations of the independent variables. Additionally, we treated the ordinal preference data as continuous for estimation purposes. While this is an approximation of factors that are designed to vary on discrete levels, it allowed us to conserve degrees of freedom.

In our handling of functional forms, we were faced with two possible ways that individuals might process information in choosing alternative IVERS configurations. Individuals might link choices in reaching an overall preference judgment by balancing factors that they evaluate at low levels with factors that they evaluate at high levels. In this case a *linear additive or compensatory* model would be most appropriate. For example, if factor A is evaluated at 1 and factor B is evaluated at 0, a linear-additive (compensatory) model would result in an overall preference evaluation of the two factors together as : $1+0=1$. Alternatively, individuals might treat each ranking as an individual decision and not employ a compensatory logic in combining information. In this case, a *multiplicative* model would be most appropriate. Using the same hypothetical example, the overall preference would be : $1 \times 0=0$. In this case, overall preference would be zero no matter how favorable (high) the evaluation of factor A so long as factor B is evaluated at 0.

For purposes of summarizing the results we choose that functional form in each case which displayed the best classical statistical properties. Both functional forms were estimated for all representative consumers.

4.5.2.4 Procedure

Given the above considerations, we adopted the following procedure for analysis of Stage 2 data.

Two preference orderings of 18 IVERS profiles, each a distinct combination of system characteristics, were obtained for each respondent, one under the constraint of a budget and the other with no budget constraint. The individuals were grouped into representative consumers based on the similarity of their preferences. Diagnostic tests on the goodness-of-grouping were performed, and average background traits were determined from the demographic information. Finally, the allocative effect of price was isolated by estimating a difference equation of constrained less unconstrained preferences at both aggregate (total sample) and disaggregate (groups) levels.

The ranked data were used to determine the individual utility functions for each respondent. Two different forms of the design matrix were used in creating the utility functions, one as shown in Appendix M, Figure 1b, and one with dummy variables for the product design variable, leading to two functions for each budget scenario (i.e. four preference models for each user). The data from the first 16 cards only was used for estimation, with the last two card rankings used to assess the accuracy of the model. The data were reranked out of 16, then linear additive and multiplicative regressions models were conducted, and these models were used to predict the final two rankings. The rankings from the regression models were correlated (two tailed Pearson rank correlation) with the original rankings for each respondent's four models.

The strength of the correlations determined the groupings based on a two stage grouping process. First respondents were split into the natural categories of participants in the field test and non-participants and new regression models were formed for these subgroups. Then these groups were broken down further by constrained preference using a Q-factor analysis. Q-factor analysis identifies a relatively small number of factors (corresponding to distinct groups of individuals) that can be used to represent relationships among sets of many interrelated variables (in this case the card rankings). It forms linear combinations of these variables, based on the variable correlation matrix and selects as few factors as possible to explain the observed correlations. For this part of the analysis we chose the transformation method Varimax with oblique rotation and principal components analysis as the factor extraction method (in this method the first factor is the combination that accounts for the largest variance in the sample). This classified the participants and non-participants into groups which would take into account most of the variance in the two samples.

Consistency tests were then done to illustrate the advantages of the chosen grouping. For the consistency test, a dominance matrix (Gautschi & Rao, 1987) was calculated for each individual, then within each subgroup the matrices were summed to form sub-dominance matrices. The consistency score, the sum of all the non-zero values of the sub-dominance matrix divided by the

number of values and group size, was calculated for each subgroup and compared to the score of the aggregate consumer. When this goodness-of-grouping score exceeded a certain threshold, the subgroup in question qualified as a representative consumer group.

Common characteristics of the aggregate and each subgroup were determined from the demographic and other survey information using a discriminant analysis. These characteristics can help us infer some motivation for the preferences of each group. A table of some of the more relevant characteristics, such as age, sex, income, and occupation, appears in Appendix Q.

4.5.3 STAGE 3 : SURVEYS OF NON FIELD TEST PARTICIPANTS

During Stage 3 we surveyed 71 non-participant individuals. These surveys were analyzed to assess trends in the general population as to awareness of IVERS, perceived need for IVERS, and desire for legislation requiring vehicles be equipped with emergency response systems. In addition a correlation was done on the number of incidents respondents were involved in versus their evaluation of their need for an IVERS.

4.6 RESULTS

4.6.1 STAGE 1 RESULTS

During Stage 1 we surveyed 19 individuals from the user population and 11 non-participants drawn from other Puget Sound sources. The results from these 30 surveys were used to develop the market assessment instrument required for Stage 2 as described below.

Analysis of the Stage 1 surveys resulted in the definition of five factors of influence as listed in the table below :

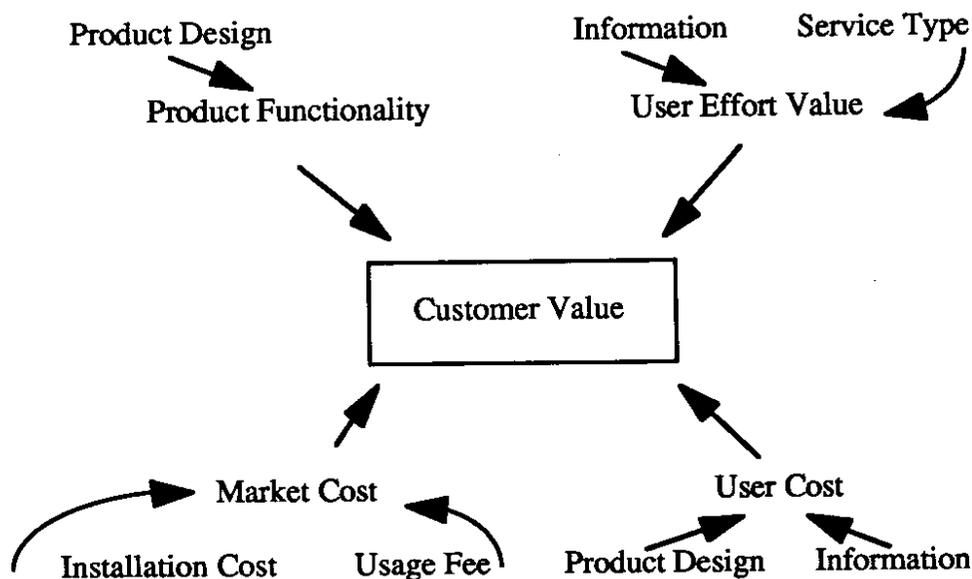
Factors	Levels
Product Design	(1) installation, (2) activation, (3) communication, (4) panel
Service Type	(1) services included or (2) no services
Information	(1) basic or (2) extensive
Purchase Cost	(1) \$0, (2) \$500, (3) \$1000, (4) \$1500
Usage Fee	(1) \$0.00, (2) \$0.50, (3) \$2.00, (4) \$5.00 (all per minute)

Product design covers various "technical" functions--how the product is installed (e.g.

professionally vs. self), how communication is established (e.g. button push vs. voice activated),

the nature of the communication (e.g. voice vs. text only), and panel features (e.g. lighted vs. not lighted). Service Type covers the extent of services provided (e.g. only respond to emergencies vs. not only respond to emergencies but also provide towing). Information covers the extent of information provided (e.g. only acknowledgment vs. acknowledgment plus directions to the nearest hospital, police station, etc.). Purchase cost means the initial cost of the device plus installation. Usage fee means the marginal price of using the system.

Taken together, these five factors at their various levels permitted us to describe a wide variety of alternative IVERS offerings -- real and imagined. The five factors relate to the customer value model (as described in Section 4.3) in the following manner :



Note that a single factor can impact the model at more than one point. For example, product design factors will impact both functionality and user cost.

Using a fractional factorial design, we were able to construct 16 distinct alternatives as combinations of the five factors. These 16 alternatives, plus two additional alternative combinations that we added for predictive testing, became the 18 profile cards used in the conjoint analysis exercise. The profiles describe, in general terms, alternative IVERS configurations, as well as other market alternatives (e.g. cell phones) and non-market alternatives (i.e. forms of self-production). The 18 profiles and sample cards are presented in Appendix M.

4.6.2 STAGE 2 RESULTS

During Stage 2, 65 individuals were queried, 46 who participated in the field test (13 who used the Motorola system and 33 who used the XYPOINT system), and 19 potential users who did not participate in the field test.

Q-factor analysis resulted in seven groups accounting for 94% of the variance for the participants, and four groups accounting for 88% of the variance for the non-participants. The consistency score of the aggregate was .754 (out of a possible 1.0), and the two subgroups of participants and non-participants had consistency scores of .768 and .7447 respectively. Q-factor analysis produced groups with consistency scores around .9 (see Appendix O), a sizable improvement. These groupings were deemed acceptable and the regression models were rerun on these new groups. In all cases, we found estimating the models treating the variables as continuous to be satisfactory. Thus, all results apply to specifications with continuous, rather than discrete, variables.

The following summarizes the regression model's statistics and behavior both for the aggregate and for the various groupings of respondents. The results of estimating people's preferences were highly significant in all but one case, using both linear and non-linear specifications. The factors with the most significant influence on customer value are listed in the tables. The *beta weights* are a measure of the importance of each factor, with significance level $p \leq .15$ for the factor to be included, from either the linear additive or multiplicative regression model as noted. The most preferred alternative under each cost scenario was determined for the aggregate and for the larger subsequent groupings ($n > 5$). The trends of the smaller groups are not clear cut, and probably not statistically significant. See Appendix R, which has the frequency each card was ranked first, second, or third under each cost scenario for all groupings. This illustrates obvious preference trends for the larger groups which are successfully predicted by the model. The smaller groups are formed based on similarity of preferences among group members, but it is more difficult to make generalizations. The predictive ability of the model for each subgroup was measured by comparing the rankings of the two test cards against the model's predictions. Appendix P contains a table of the resulting standard deviations for each cost scenario.

Unless otherwise noted, the results presented in this section indicate the influence of five factors (product design, service type, information, purchase cost, and usage fee) as presented in Section 4.6.1 within a realistic market context where choice is constrained by budget considerations.

4.6.2.1 AGGREGATE (n=65)

These results are for the entire sample, both participants and non-participants. A linear additive regression model was used.

Most significant influences on customer value:

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>	
.443	purchase cost	.001	higher cost --> lower preference
.211	product design	.001	higher design --> greater preference
.07	usage fee	.05	higher cost --> lower preference
.039	service type	.11	higher level --> greater preference

For the aggregate, as expected, the higher the cost and usage fee the less the alternative was preferred, while the greater the functionality and service level the more the alternative was preferred. The extensiveness of information provided had no influence on preference in the aggregate. The highest rated alternative for the aggregate under a constrained budget scenario was a system with high end design, no services included, basic information, and no usage fee or purchase cost (the lowest cost model). Without a budget restriction the preference was for a more elaborate system, high end design, services included, extensive information, the highest usage fee, and a \$500 purchase cost (the top of the line model, except for purchase cost). These results were consistent with either a linear additive or multiplicative regression model.

4.6.2.2 PARTICIPANTS VS NON-PARTICIPANTS

Participants (linear model) (n=46)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>	
.44	purchase cost	.0001	higher cost --> lower preference
.19	product design	.0001	higher design --> greater preference
.05	information	.11	higher level --> greater preference

This group represented 61% of the participants in the sample. It is a group that is much like the aggregate except it is less sensitive to usage fees. The highest rated alternatives for this subgroup were the same as for the aggregate, the lowest cost model under a budget constraint and the model

beta weight	factor	p
.57	purchase cost	.0001
.09	product design	.0001
.07	service type	.01

higher cost --> lower preference
higher design --> greater preference
higher level --> greater preference

Group 1 (linear model) (n=28)

The following subgroups represent a significant percentage of the sample population and/or are illustrative of a likely market segment. For smaller groups (n<5), we provide the table and description but have left out the top preferences.

4.6.2.3 PARTICIPANT SUBGROUPS

The highest rated alternatives were the same for the participant and non-participant subgroups as for the aggregate, the lowest cost model under a budget constraint and the model with top of the line features when cost wasn't a consideration. Again the results were consistent under either a linear additive or nonlinear regression model.

The simple disaggregation separating those who participated in the field test ("participants") from those who did not ("non-participants") produces some valuable information. The two groups are most sensitive to the same factor -- purchase cost -- and each group is sensitive to design features (participants slightly less so). Participants, however, value product information, whereas non-participants value service. Both groups are more sensitive to product cost than usage fees.

beta weight	factor	p
.46	purchase cost	.0001
.25	product design	.0001
.09	service type	.07

higher cost --> lower preference
higher design --> greater preference
higher level --> greater preference

Non-participants (linear model) (n=19)

with top of the line features when cost wasn't a consideration. A linear additive regression model was used in this analysis.

Group 2 (linear model) (n=5)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.51	product design	.0001

higher design --> greater preference

This group represented 10.9% of the participants in the sample. For this group, the difference equation is insignificant. This means that there is no confounding of the price effect for this group -- their evaluations of IVERS alternatives are not influenced by a budget constraint. They are, however, positively influenced by design features. Not surprisingly, this group was the oldest, had the highest income, and traveled the most miles. A linear additive regression model was used.

Group 3 (nonlinear model) (n=2)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.57	purchase cost	.001
.26	product design	.15

higher cost --> lower preference
higher design --> greater preference

This group represented 4.4% of the participants in the sample. It is a group that values purchase cost, but is not at all sensitive to usage fees. There is some indication that it is strongly influenced by design features as well. People in this group tend to be willing to pay a bit more for a better system. A nonlinear regression model was used.

Group 4 (linear model) (n=5)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.72	product design	.0001
.27	purchase cost	.05
.10	information	.14

higher design --> greater preference
higher cost --> lower preference
higher level --> greater preference

This group represented 10.9% of the participants in the sample. It is a group that is influenced by purchase cost, with a strong preference for high product design and a desire for extensive

information. Participants in this group are not at all sensitive to usage fees. A linear additive regression model was used.

Group 5 (linear model) (n=2)

beta weight	factor	p
.64	service type	.001

higher level --> greater preference

This group represented 4.4% of the participants in the sample. It is a group that is not influenced by either purchase cost or usage fees, nor is it influenced by product design. This group is most sensitive to the presence of services. A linear additive regression model was used.

Group 6 (linear model) <<weak fit>> (n=2)

This group represented 4.4% of the participants in the sample. While none of the factor influences was statistically significant, there was some indication that this group is sensitive to usage fee - the higher the usage fee, the lower the preference - , and information - the higher the information level, the higher the preference. A linear additive regression model was used.

Group 7 (linear model) (n=2)

beta weight	factor	p
.53	usage fee	.001
.36	purchase cost	.05

higher cost --> lower preference
higher level --> lower preference

This group represented 4.4% of the participants in the sample. A price sensitive group, it is most influenced by the usage fee and purchase cost. None of the other factors is significant. A linear additive regression model was used.

4.6.2.4 NON-PARTICIPANT SUB GROUPS

Group 1 (nonlinear model) (n=9)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.62	purchase cost	.0001
.18	usage fee	.01
.14	service type	.01

higher cost --> lower preference
 higher cost --> lower preference
 higher level --> greater preference

This group represented 47.4% of the non-participants in the sample. It is a group that is strongly influenced by both market cost factors with information and product design being the least important factors, similar to participant subgroup 7. This group also values service. The highest rated alternative under a constrained budget is a system with low end design, professional installation, services included, basic information, a low usage fee, and no purchase cost. With no budget constraint, the preferred system was the model with top of the line features and a purchase cost of \$500. A nonlinear regression model was used.

Group 2 (nonlinear model) (n=4)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.40	product design	.001
.20	purchase cost	.10

higher level --> greater preference
 higher cost --> lower preference

This group represented 21.1% of the non-participants in the sample. It is a group that has no desire for extra information or services, but a strong desire for product design and low purchase cost. It is not sensitive to usage fees. A nonlinear regression model was used.

Group 3 (nonlinear model) (n=5)

<u> beta weight </u>	<u>factor</u>	<u>p</u>
.69	product design	.0001
.18	purchase cost	.15

higher level --> greater preference
 higher cost --> lower preference

The Stage 3 sample was 71 individuals drawn from the Puget Sound area who did not take part in the user group deployment (non-participants). The results from the Stage 3 analysis are summarized in the following charts. As shown in Figure 4.1, the respondents' previous knowledge of IVERS was low (72% had never heard of an emergency response device and an additional 7% were unsure).

4.6.3 STAGE 3 RESULTS

This "group" (individual) represented 5.3% of the non-participants in the sample. It is a group that is most strongly influenced by purchase price, but also has a strong preference for extensive information. Neither product design nor service influences this group significantly. A nonlinear regression model was used.

	beta weight	factor	r
higher cost --> lower preference	.64	purchase cost	.01
higher level --> greater preference	.53	information	.05

Group 4 (nonlinear model) (n=1)

This group represented 26.3% of the non-participants in the sample. It is similar to group 2, but even more sensitive to product design. Like group 2, there is no preference for extra information or services and no sensitivity to usage fees, but it is sensitive to purchase cost. A nonlinear regression model was used.

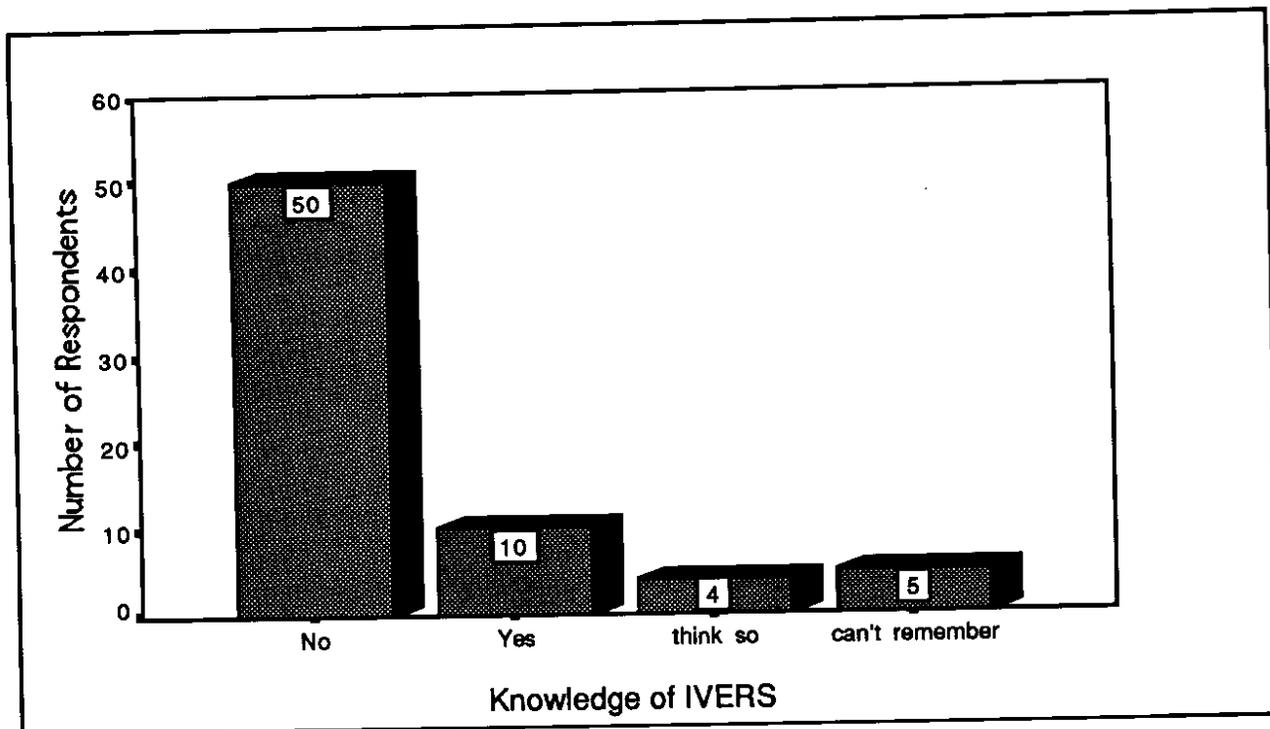


Figure 4.1 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Previous Knowledge of IVERS

As illustrated in Figures 4.2 and 4.3, the respondents felt a neutral to weak need for an in-vehicle response device, and felt that there should probably not be legislation dictating the use of such devices. Only 15% of respondents had a strong or very strong need for an emergency response device, 37% were neutral and the rest (48%) had a weak or very weak need. 23% of respondents felt positively about legislation requiring vehicles to be equipped with emergency response devices, 27% were neutral, and the remaining 48% were opposed to the idea of such legislation. There was, however, a correlation between incidences of being lost and needing directions in the past year and need for an emergency response device, with correlation coefficient .23 and a significance level of .058 .

Figure 4.3 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Desire for Regulation of IVERS

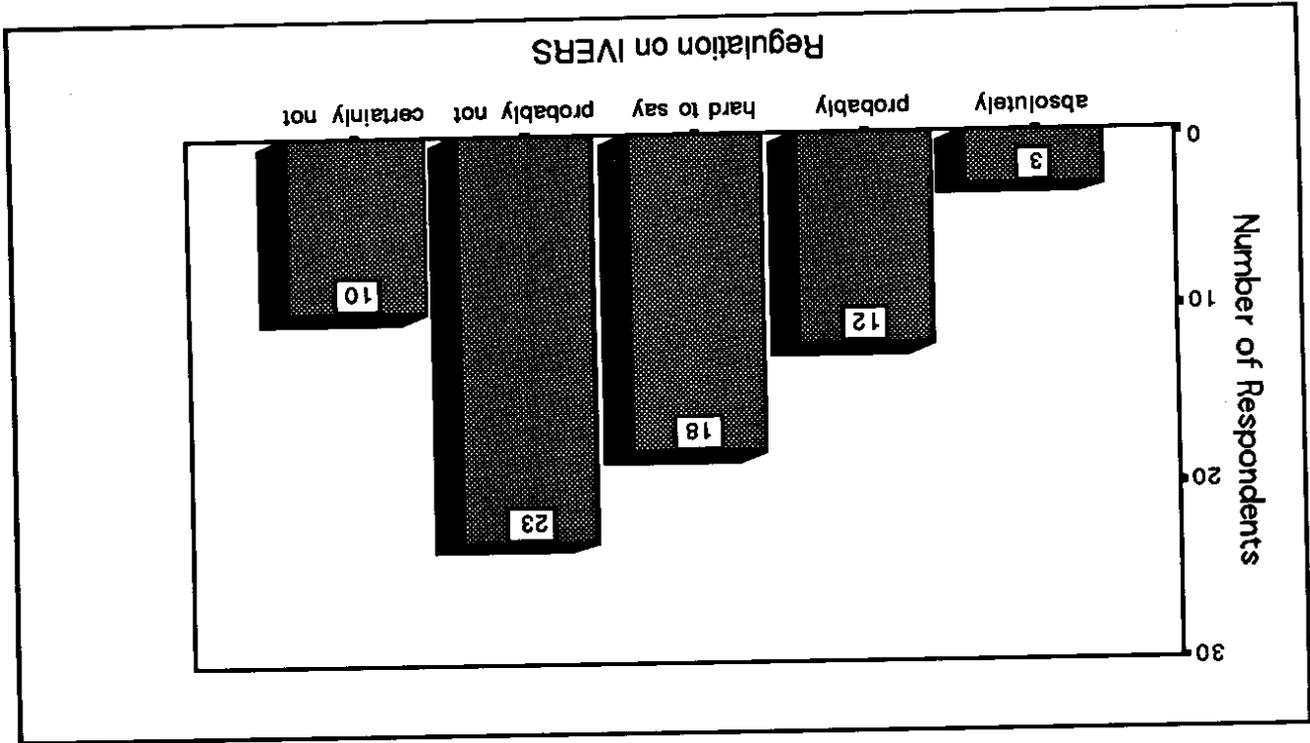
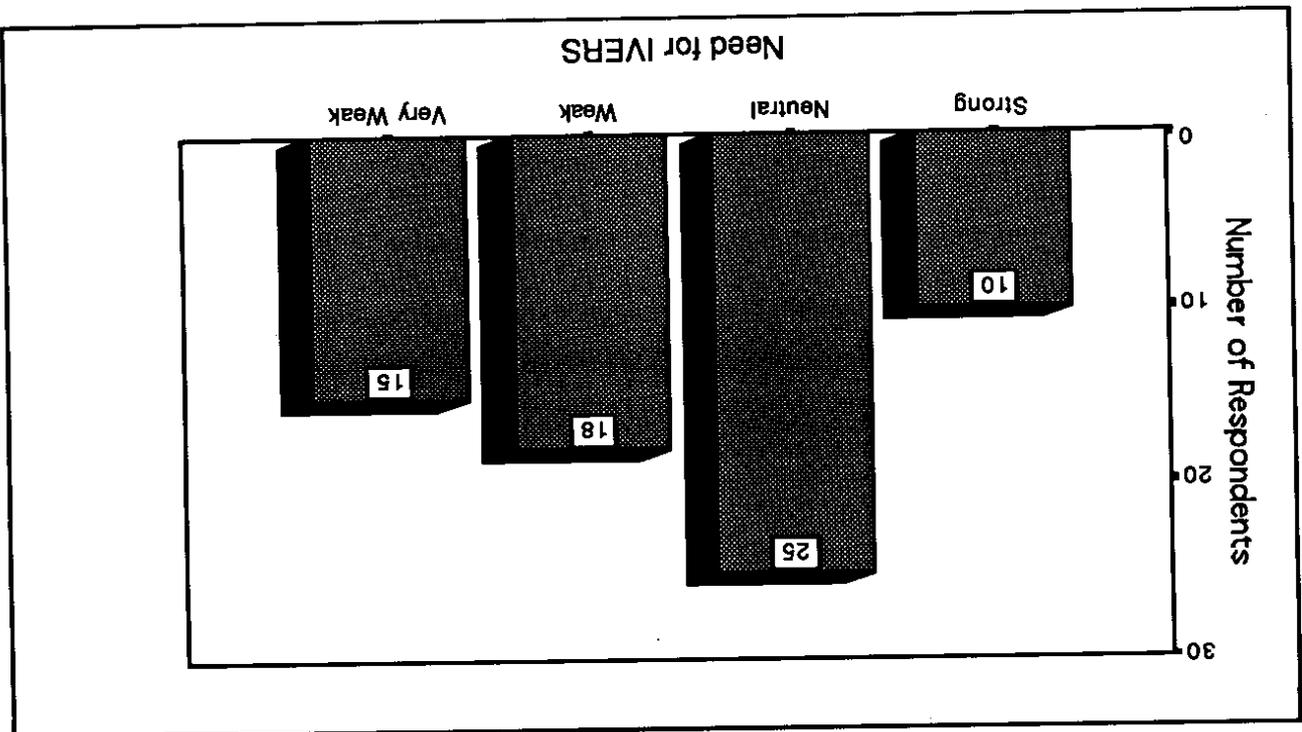


Figure 4.2 - Stage 3 Survey Results, Perceived Need for IVERS



4.7 CONCLUSIONS

Analysis of the aggregate revealed that cost is the key factor in the marketability of an IVERS, with purchase cost having far more impact than usage cost. This is not to say that people do not consider function--they do, but they do not generally want to trade higher cost for additional functionality. This is most graphically demonstrated by the differences in the system of choice under constrained and unconstrained conditions, with people desiring functionality in a non-constrained scenario, but sacrificing functionality for low purchase cost in a constrained scenario.

By splitting the aggregate sample into a group of those who had use experience and another group of those who had no use experience, we discovered that the secondary influences of service type and information differed across these groups. In general, use of an IVERS fostered a sensitivity to the value of additional information (e.g. directions), while non-users were more sensitive to service features (e.g. towing). This implies that initial marketing to encourage adoption of these systems might include bundled related services, while later efforts to maintain market share might focus on enhanced information services.

Further disaggregation of the participant and non-participant groups revealed additional insights. It is significant that the influences of purchase cost, usage fees, product design, information, and service levels are not at all consistent across the subgroups. This simple result indicates the critical importance to producers of IVERS of carefully segmenting the markets that they intend to supply. Imagine, for example, a market strategy for participant group 2 which was not at all sensitive to price, highly sensitive to functionality and consisted of older, richer, well traveled males; versus a market strategy for non-participant group 2 which wanted functionality at low cost and consisted of relatively low income (mostly) women who traveled less than one tenth the vehicle miles of their participant counterpart.

In only four subgroups (two participant, two non-participant) was product functionality the dominant influence on peoples' preferences for alternative IVERS. More consistently, purchase price of an IVERS alternative is the more important influence on peoples' preferences. Usage fees are significant influences in only two cases (dominant in only one case), and not at all influential in determining preferences in most cases. This implies a clear pricing strategy favoring usage fees for most market segments. There are no systematic patterns among subgroups in the influences of service or information.

The models were all subjected to some predictive testing and performed reasonably well. Figures 1 and 2 in Appendix F present the standard deviations in predicting the rankings of the 17th and 18th profiles (the test profiles). Generally, standard deviations are lower (thus, predictive accuracy is higher) for disaggregate analyses. The predictive results, thus, reinforce the conclusion that the population should be carefully segmented when designing and selling IVERS to the market.

Several interesting generalizations may be drawn from the data analysis, especially the importance of segmenting the population of users and potential users of IVERS. It is not surprising that in almost all cases a linear compensatory form applies best to respondents with some use experience with IVERS. Since they have a 'concrete' understanding of the system, they are able to compensate for factors they don't particularly value by factors they value highly. This suggests that the Stage 1 calibration successfully yielded descriptions of alternative systems that experienced users could readily evaluate. Non-users, being less familiar with the concept of IVERS, were all more likely to evaluate alternative systems by fixing their attention on a small number of factors at the exclusion of others. This is illuminated by the fact that the non-linear non-compensatory form applies in all non-user subgroups.

Finally, as the Stage 3 results show, there are indications of palpable skepticism about the economic value of IVERS among randomly chosen people in the greater Seattle metropolitan area. Respondents indicated an aversion to government subsidy of IVERS. In light of the consistently revealed sensitivity that Stage 2 respondents had to purchase cost of IVERS, suppliers of IVERS would be most successful if they could bundle the IVERS into the price of other purchases -- most likely that of an automobile. Additionally, as most respondents with and without IVERS use experience revealed little sensitivity to usage fees, there would seem to be a market opportunity for suppliers of IVERS to derive economic return from charging for use. Indeed, this result is analogous to the demand for basic telephone service that is based on an option value (so-called "lifeline" service) rather than on use.

This marketability analysis produced a number of conclusions that can guide efforts to commercialize IVERS, but it does not address a number of institutional issues that will also affect efforts to bring these systems to market. Chapter 5 focuses on a number of these key institutional issues.

CHAPTER 5. INSTITUTIONAL ISSUES ANALYSIS

5.1 INTRODUCTION

The purpose of the Institutional Issues Analysis was to evaluate institutional issues associated with deployment of in-vehicle emergency response systems that follow the PuSHMe model, that is, that incorporate GPS technology and rely on private service centers as a first point of contact. In addition, we looked at institutional issues that impacted the PuSHMe operational test itself.

5.2 SCOPE

Because the partners performed a separate analysis covering many institutional issues, we designed our efforts to complement and expand on, rather than be duplicative of, their efforts. The partners' institutional analysis resulted in a technical memorandum (*Institutional Issues Report*, David Evans & Associates, August 1996) that explored: (1) the roles and protocols of typical Public Service Answering Points (PSAPs); (2) current existing services; and (3) legal issues for public and private service centers. In addition, the DEA memorandum presents (1) the results of a partner-led focus group on mayday technologies and services; (2) lessons from the PuSHMe Simulated Service Delivery Tests; and (3) recommendations for the implementation of a private mayday Customer Support Center (CSC).

The evaluation team's institutional analysis focused on: (1) issues related to public/private interaction, particularly those associated with the use of a privately operated CSC, and (2) institutional issues encountered in the operational test itself.

5.3 BACKGROUND

An initial assumption of both PuSHMe systems was the reliance on a privately run service center as the first line response to emergency calls. Much of our discussion of institutional issues focuses on the relationship between existing Public Service Answering Points (PSAPs) and these proposed private Customer Service Centers (CSCs).

Currently, most 911 (emergency) calls are answered and handled by PSAPs. PSAPs, sometimes known as E-911 centers, are publicly run services that respond to all calls within a given coverage

area. Example PSAPs in the Puget Sound region serve counties such as King and Snohomish, as well as cities such as Kirkland and Issaquah.

CSCs are privately, rather than publicly, run. These private response centers provide services only to subscribers or paying customers. Example CSCs in the Puget Sound region include the American Automobile Association (AAA), various ambulance services, and home/office security system services. However, according to the DEA memorandum, no CSCs in the Puget Sound region currently operate as privately-run PSAPs that handle "mayday" situations. DEA describes the Mayday CSC concept as follows:

"The mayday call would arrive with Global Positioning System (GPS) data that provides the exact location of the caller. The mayday operator would be located in a Customer Service Center (CSC) that maintains a database of customer information (e.g., medical information, emergency contacts, etc.). The CSC, operated as a subscription service, allows quick access to customer information in an emergency. The service provider is a Public Service Answering Point (PSAP), commonly known as a E-911 center, or another CSC that dispatches aid or communicates medical advice." (*Institutional Issues Report*, David Evans & Associates, August 1996, p.4)

In this concept, the CSC would screen calls from subscribers and then, where appropriate, call PSAPs (or another CSC) that would dispatch aid or communicate medical advice. This Mayday CSC concept, while not essential to the deployment of an IVERS, was a driving force in the way the PUSHME test systems were established, and much of our analysis of public/private interaction focuses on this Mayday CSC concept.

5.4 METHODOLOGY

The evaluators' institutional issues analysis included: (1) a review of literature on institutional issues impacting ITS operational tests, as well as current issues surrounding 911 calls and cellular phones; (2) a review of DEA's institutional issues memorandum and the LUTE "Framework for Future Designs" report (see Appendix S); (3) participation in the partner's focus group for emergency response agencies as well as with partners participating in the PUSHME Operational Test. In addition, we shared a draft of this chapter with representatives from local PSAPs and incorporated their comments. Our interviews were structured with two aims: (1) to identify potential benefits and drawbacks of privately-run emergency response centers, and (2) to document institutional issues that impacted the operational test. Appendix T contains a copy of the letter to the PUSHME partners outlining the institutional issues to be discussed in the interviews.

5.5 RESULTS

5.5.1 LITERATURE REVIEW

5.5.1.1 E-911 and Cellular Calls

The 911 emergency response system was first introduced in 1968, and is now the most effective way of finding help in an emergency (FCC, 1996). Currently, about 85% of 911 systems and PSAPs include some form of the upgraded Enhanced 911 (E-911) feature (FCC, 1996). E-911 enables 911 calls to automatically be routed to the most appropriate PSAP. These calls also include the caller's telephone number and the location of the telephone. In recent years, the number of 911 calls from cellular phones has been growing rapidly. In areas with E-911, cellular 911 calls, unlike landline 911 calls, present difficulties for PSAPs since they are not routed to the most appropriate PSAP and do not include the caller's telephone number and location.

Addressing the difficulties associated with cellular E-911 calls was an important motivation in the original conception of the PuSHMe Operational Test. PuSHMe addressed these difficulties through the use of (1) in-vehicle emergency response systems that utilize GPS technology to automatically locate vehicles and (2) private CSC operators who route the call to the appropriate PSAP. One of the major benefits of this approach is the ability to relay location information from cellular calls to the appropriate PSAPs, thereby resolving the current problems associated with cellular E-911 calls.

Since 1993 when the PuSHMe Operational Test was first conceived, other efforts have been initiated to address these issues in a different way. Administrators of PSAPs, the cellular industry, the FCC, and others have been working toward introducing new cellular 911 call requirements to better enable PSAPs to handle cellular 911 calls. On June 12, 1996, the FCC adopted a Report and Order to ensure cellular compatibility with the Enhanced 911 Emergency Calling System (FCC, 1996). (For the precise wording of these requirements, see Appendix U.)

One of the FCC's objectives in adopting this Report and Order was to ensure that ongoing processes are in place that will make technological advances available to 911 service providers by giving PSAP administrators (E-911 centers) the means to acquire and utilize new technologies. Towards this end, they adopted several requirements made applicable to all cellular licensees, broad band PCS licensees, and certain Specialized Mobile Radio (SMR) licensees (referred to as "Covered Carriers"). The requirements mandate that within 12 months carriers must have initiated

the actions necessary to enable them to relay a caller's Automatic Number Identification (ANI) and the location of the base station or cell site receiving a 911 call to the designated PSAP. They also mandate that within 18 months after the effective date of the rules adopted, carriers must have completed these actions. These capabilities will allow the PSAP attendant to call back if the 911 call is disconnected.

The requirements also mandate that within five years after the effective date of the rules adopted, carriers are required to achieve the capability to identify the latitude and longitude of a mobile unit making a 911 call within a radius of no more than 125 meters in 67 percent of all cases. However, these requirements apply only if (1) a carrier receives a request for such E-911 services from the administrator of a PSAP that is capable of receiving and utilizing the data elements associated with the services; and (2) a mechanism for the recovery of costs relating to the provision of such services is in place.

The FCC is also seeking comments on several other related issues: (1) whether covered carriers should provide PSAPs information that locates a wireless 911 caller within a radius of 40 feet 90 percent of the time, using longitude, latitude, and altitude data; (2) whether wireless service providers should be required to supply location information to the PSAP regarding a 911 caller within a certain number of seconds after the 911 call is made; (3) whether wireless service providers should be required to update this location information throughout the duration of the call; and (4) what steps could be taken to enable 911 calls to be completed or serviced by mobile radio systems regardless of the availability (in the geographic area in which a mobile user seeks to place a 911 call) of the system or technology utilized by the user's wireless service.

Although requirements were set on the *accuracy* of the location information provided to PSAPs, no requirements were set on the location information *technology* that should be used. There are several different methods, in addition to the use of GPS, to determine the location of cellular callers. A number of these methods are discussed briefly in Section 1.6.

Given these changes, PSAPs should in theory be able to receive cellular 911 caller location information and telephone number within the next several years. If, in reality, PSAPs do begin receiving this information directly from cellular 911 callers, then one of the key benefits of a private Mayday CSC as conceived in PUSHMe will no longer be as critical.

5.5.1.2 Other Benefits and Issues

Even if problems associated with cellular E-911 calls disappeared, there are still numerous other potential benefits to be derived from the deployment of CSC-based IVERS such as PuSHMe. Potential benefits to the customer include: (1) the ability to signal a particular type of alert (e.g., collision vs. hijack) with the push of a button, (2) the possibility of automated alert on impact, (3) the reassurance that their chosen mayday service provider will know their exact location, (4) the customized response that a private service provider can offer, and (5) the convenience of bundled related services such as towing and repair.

In addition, private Mayday CSCs can offer potential benefits to the PSAP community. These include: (1) potentially better incident location data and vehicle tracking, (2) better personal medical histories and other personal information on those requiring assistance, (3) a screening of calls to assure they require dispatch services before being passed on to the appropriate PSAP, and (4) additional support during wide-scale emergencies (e.g., earthquake, fire, etc.).

However, there are potential drawbacks of privately-run Mayday CSCs that must be considered. These include: (1) possible additional time to handle emergency calls that are routed through CSCs to PSAPs and (2) procedural, jurisdictional, and "cultural" difference between CSCs and PSAPs. For example, PSAPS are used to direct questioning of their callers and are trained to make judgments based on this interaction. How would this fit in with the notion of a private CSC operator as intermediary?

Finally, there are social and political issues. For example, what is the appropriate level of commitment of an E-911 center, funded by local taxpayer dollars, in support of a private CSC, funded on a commercial basis by customers who can afford a higher grade of service than that provided by the PSAP? Will it be necessary to keep these two service centers distinct or can an appropriate working relationship be established that fairly serves all citizens?

It was potential benefits, issues, and question like these that guided our investigation of institutional issues associated with the deployment of IVERS such as PuSHMe.

5.5.2 FOCUS GROUPS

Four focus groups were scheduled by the partners and where possible the evaluation team used these as an opportunity to further explore institutional issues. The first was held on March 5, 1996

at the University of Washington. The meeting was conducted by LUTE as part of their efforts to develop operational protocols for the CSC operators, as well as to obtain the perspective of E-911 professionals on institutional issues arising in the operation of a mayday system (See Appendix S). This meeting illuminated the importance of developing and maintaining a healthy relationship between public and private agencies.

At this meeting, the PSAP operators in attendance brought up a number of issues that needed to be addressed before deploying IVERS that rely on private CSCs. These included: (1) their need to hear the voice of the caller to assess each call, (2) their desire to maintain authority on any decision to dispatch public services such as police or fire personnel, (3) the need for fines on false alarms as with home security systems, (4) legal issues related to possible use of conversations or one-way listening in (i.e. the "hijack" button) as evidence in court, and (5) a general questioning of the need for private response centers at all.

A second meeting was scheduled by DEA for November but canceled on short notice due to inclement weather. Unfortunately about ten people, mostly PSAP and state patrol representatives, could not be informed and showed up anyway. This probably contributed to the fact that a substitute third meeting, held January 28th, 1997 at WSDOT's TSMC, attracted only one person who wasn't affiliated with a PUSHME partner. Nevertheless, the January meeting was useful because Motorola brought its new partner, Bartizan Communications Inc., who put a somewhat different spin on the CSC/PSAP issue.

Bartizan discussed its plan to establish emergency service centers based on Motorola software and hardware under the name Rural/Metro Protection Services. Unlike the temporary PUSHME CRC, Rural/Metro is a fully professional, commercial operation with backup redundancy and operators who are all licensed emergency medical technicians. Roadside services include emergency, personal security (silent alarm), directions, and polling (e.g. where's my car). Even more significant for this discussion, part of Bartizan's roll out strategy is to convince cities and counties to outsource their emergency service operations. In this case, Rural/Metro would become the PSAP or fire department, not work with them. This would be very different than the PUSHME CRC scenario where the private response center acts as a buffer (with both positive and negative impacts) for the public PSAP.

The January meeting also emphasized that important lessons had been learned by the partners during the course of the PUSHME Operational Test. In the beginning, partners saw themselves as

doing nearly everything that needed to be done to establish in-vehicle emergency services. By the end of the test, partners had found niches in the overall operation that they wanted to focus on. For example, both Motorola and XYPOINT decided during the test that they didn't want to operate CSCs.

Finally, the January meeting brought out one additional way that the PuSHMe operational test had been beneficial to commercial partners. Bartizan pointed out that the existence of PuSHMe was useful in their efforts to attract venture capital. Considering ITS deployment reliance on commercial products, this is an important and often overlooked benefit of operational tests.

An additional focus meeting was held in March 1997 to discuss issues related to the working relationship between private CRCs and public PSAPs. The meeting focused on possible call transfer protocols that would guide the situations which would result in a pass off from private CRC operator to public 911 operator. This emphasis on the institutional interface between public and private partners is essential if IVERS are to be successfully deployed under the PuSHMe scenario.

5.5.3 PARTNER INTERVIEWS

In addition to the focus groups, interviews with the partners were used to further explore institutional issues encountered in the operational test as well as those potentially affecting future deployment. Following are highlights of these discussions.

5.5.3.1 Institutional Issues Encountered in the Operational Test

Overall, partners were extremely positive about the conduct of PuSHMe. Project goals and most partner roles were defined well early on (the role of State Patrol being the prime exception) and coordination and management by David Evans and WSDOT was highly praised.

Partners acknowledged that there were a number of challenges to be overcome, particularly early in the project, but felt all had been handled successfully. There were some early delays over resolution of legal issues required to get under contract, but this is the norm rather than the exception for any operational test involving numerous public and private partners. There were also some problems stemming from transition of people on the private side as well as the gradual withdrawal of RSPI as a partner, but once project personnel and team members were stabilized

From a purely emergency response perspective, State Patrol representatives saw a PUSHMe type system to present only marginal, if any, benefits beyond that provided by cellular phones and 911 centers. They reported that with the widespread use of cellular telephones, State Patrol receives 10

activity. Many partners see this activity as parallel to the home alarm situation. PRC and the working out of protocols and data exchange for the hand off is seen as a key next directions. This filtering out of non-emergency calls is seen as one of the primary benefits of while PRCs provide direct service for lower priority calls such as motorist assistance and PRCs and PSAPs as being based on the PRC handling emergency calls directly over to the PSAP the relationship between PRCs and public PSAPs. They foresee the successful integration of Most partners see additional in-vehicle services that go beyond emergency response as being key to the only one.

The PUSHMe operational test helped partners better understand the role of a private response center (PRC) in the deployment of an in-vehicle emergency response system (IVERS). Private partners felt that a PRC would be a necessary component of any early deployment scenario and pointed to existing PRCs such as those serving the Ford Lincoln RESCU system. Public partners were only slightly less certain, seeing the PRC as a viable and likely scenario, though ultimately perhaps not

5.5.3.2 Institutional Issues Affecting Future Deployment

The question of whether or not a system like PUSHMe brings any benefits to the state patrol goes beyond issues concerning the operational test. It will be discussed further below along with other institutional issues affecting future deployment of a PUSHMe type emergency system.

Some thought that the most regrettable operational problem was the inability to gain significant involvement from the state patrol. As an original partner, it was hoped that state patrol would provide key input and advice to the response providers, particularly in the area of institutional interaction. Unfortunately, some partners felt that the wrong person had been assigned to the project by state patrol. Whether or not that was the case, this person saw no clear role for himself. He saw PUSHMe as a DOT project with little to offer the state patrol. He therefore

decided his only role was to monitor progress. These were worked out. There was also some lack of clarity early on as to the roles of the evaluation team and the partners in the area of data gathering, but this too was worked out.

to 20 calls for every breakdown on the freeway. They find that people generally know where they are and, as one person put it, "we haven't gone searching for anybody yet."

Patrol representatives saw the PuSHMe project as being driven by commercial concerns-- something to offer people with money. They felt it was quicker to call with a cellular phone and go right into the 911 center serving that area. They wondered if the PuSHMe system didn't provide a false sense of security and questioned if this wasn't a lot of technology being thrown at a pretty rare situation. Finally, they wondered if adding calls from PRCs to the usual volume of calls to a 911 center didn't degrade service to the public at the expense of serving those who can pay for a higher grade of service.

Another issue related to cellular telephones is the impact on IVERS deployment of new requirements that cellular 911 calls include automatic location and number identification (see Section 5.5.1.1). Some partners saw this as having likely impact on deployment scenarios, depending upon how the legislation was implemented. Most believed that the additional services and more accurate location (as compared to the legislative requirements) of a PuSHMe type system would still mean a profitable commercial market for a GPS and PCS based IVERS.

Some saw the cellular 911 legislation as fitting in with what was being done on the PuSHMe project. GPS would be one way for 911 centers to get the required location information and if PRCs have this plus other useful information such as traffic conditions to pass on, it might make it easier for the public and private sectors to work together.

Despite the various institutional issues that arose over the course of the project in both the operational and deployment areas, all of the partners (except State patrol) felt that their individual goals for the PuSHMe project had been achieved and that important lessons had been learned that will carry over to the next deployment phase. In particular, private sector partners learned important lessons about the significance of the institutional interface and the need to keep a dialogue going with the public agencies.

5.6 DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS

PuSHMe was an operational test of a GPS-based in-vehicle emergency response system that uses a private response center for first contact and a public 911 center for emergency service dispatch. The primary institutional issues surrounding deployment of such a system involve the

Will emergency services be seen as falling above or below the line that separates public responsibility from private opportunity on the spectrum of possible transportation services? Different societies at different times reach different conclusions as to what constitutes an appropriate social "safety net." As a whole, French and British citizenry today demand a higher level of equitably shared government services than do the citizens of the U.S. (as can be seen in recent elections in these countries). But while the acceptance of dispensing services based on ability and willingness to pay is generally higher in the U.S. than in Europe, there are certain services where U.S. citizens have higher expectations than their European counterparts, and these include services related to individual automobile use. This is because European distances are

car pool.
 should be provided non-uniformly on other bases such as ability/willingness to pay or to form a what level of service should be provided equally to all citizens and which services beyond that level goods (e.g. education, law enforcement), transportation is grappling with the complex question of (Repløge, 1997) Like health care and other governmental activities that are viewed as public performance-oriented regulatory systems, incentive-based funding programs, and privatization." transportation reforms have explored the development of "more flexible, market-based, as to whether or not road users pay the full cost of government expenditures (ibid), recent and related services (Morris & Decisso, 1997, pp. 13 & 14). While there is considerable debate in the United States, approximately \$100 billion of public revenues was spent in 1992 on roads

5.6.1 STANDALONE EMERGENCY SERVICES AS A PUBLIC RESPONSIBILITY

response centers.
 there is discussion of issues related to the effective coordination of public and private emergency services as a parallel, higher cost private response service. After discussion of these four issues, public mandate; and (4) the demand for packaged emergency and non-emergency in-vehicle services (e.g. directions, personal security) being combined with emergency services under the private standalone emergency response services; (3) the likelihood of non-emergency in-vehicle services remaining a public responsibility; (2) the justification for parallel, enhanced, higher cost, The following discussion covers four high level issues: (1) the likelihood of standalone emergency assumptions about the role and cost of government and the benefits of citizenship.
 between the public and private sector entities. At the highest level, this partnership hinges upon extend beyond protocols and guidelines which can be developed to define agreed upon interaction public/private partnership which must be evolved to make such a system feasible. These issues

shorter and the relationship between citizens and public transport far more positive than in the U.S., where many citizens assume the basic right to drive anywhere, anytime, and with a high degree of comfort and safety.

Taken in isolation, emergency response to automobile accidents will likely continue to be seen as falling within the spectrum of transportation services that are public responsibility. Even mountain climbers who require emergency help in national parks like Mount Rainier are usually provided those services at public expense (though there is debate as to the appropriateness of this). The automobile driver is engaged in a far more usual activity than mountain climbing and his or her safety is a far more general good. In addition, a public response to freeway accidents brings associated goods to the numerous other citizens and commercial vehicles traveling on the same road.

5.6.2 STANDALONE EMERGENCY SERVICES AS A PRIVATE OPPORTUNITY

Do enhancements like accurate GPS location information and special PRC knowledge about individual drivers and their health needs produce sufficiently improved emergency services to justify a parallel, higher cost private response service? Again looking only at emergency response, the answer is probably no. Public entities such as E-911 dispatchers and state patrol units are still the primary response agents and incidents in urban areas are widely reported via cellular phone. There may be a higher demand in rural areas where cellular coverage is still spotty and a disproportionate number of fatal accidents occur. However, expanding coverage for cellular phones plus future mandated location information for cellular calls to E-911 centers point towards a relatively low priority for standalone private emergency response services.

Some high end market for standalone private emergency response services can likely be generated through appeals to higher levels of personal security (as is some percentage of the cellular phone market), but as a standalone service, emergency response alone is probably insufficient to justify the technology and infrastructure expense of a private service.

5.6.3 INCLUDING RELATED NON-EMERGENCY IN-VEHICLE SERVICES UNDER THE PUBLIC MANDATE

If standalone emergency response services are not enough to justify the development of a private service, then the key becomes the packaging of emergency services with related non-emergency in-vehicle services. These might include automated collision notification, personal security,

availability and location of desired goods and services, directions, real-time navigation, non-emergency vehicle repair, towing dispatch, and various other performance and insurance packages that would provide drivers with one-stop full coverage for any on-road problems or concerns they might have. We need to ask the same two questions about this packaged set of in-vehicle response services that we just asked about the standalone emergency service--(1) will this set of services be seen as falling under the public mandate? and (2) do these packaged services constitute a sufficiently enhanced "product" to justify a parallel, higher cost private response service?

The current trend in government reform is to reduce the level of generalized service and increase individualized options. For example, recent legislation has liberalized the use of state tolls on Federal interstates. This raises the possibility of giving drivers a choice between more congested free roads and less congested toll roads. In such a climate of reduced general service, it seems highly unlikely that enhanced non-emergency in-vehicle services such as helping drivers when they are lost will be seen as falling within the spectrum of public responsibility.

There are some signs that this climate could change. For example, the petroleum industry argues that users of transportation facilities already pay for more than the government spends on roads and related services, "concluding that road users contribute 150% of such costs to public coffers." (Morris & DeCicco, 1997, p. 13) If this argument prevails and if the cost of delivering non-emergency services continues to go down, one can imagine a strong public call for generally available additional services (i.e. why shouldn't everyone have automatic collision notification or get directions when they're lost?).

For the immediate future, however, this is a highly unlikely scenario. E-911 centers and law enforcement agents are hard pressed to handle their current volume of work, and they are unlikely to take on extra, non-emergency needs. Packaged emergency and non-emergency in-vehicle services represent a clear commercial opportunity.

5.6.4 PACKAGING EMERGENCY AND NON-EMERGENCY IN-VEHICLE SERVICES AS A PRIVATE SERVICE

From a "big picture" perspective, this leaves only the question of whether or not packaging on-road non-emergency services with emergency services produces sufficient value to justify a parallel, higher cost private response service. The answer appears to be yes, and recent activities by Ford, Bartzan, and others indicate that companies and venture capitalists are willing to bet development dollars on this answer. And why not since ultimately what is being sold is a sense of

security that home alarm companies, cellular phone services, and the Automobile Association of America have successfully marketed in the past to the same or similar customers. In PuSHMe and RESCU we are probably seeing the development of the enhanced, high-tech AAA of the future, perhaps combined with a car leasing and renting company as well as cellular and paging service.

Perhaps, in fact, there is sufficient value in the non-emergency services to make them a viable product independent of emergency services, which could be handled as a direct call to the E-911 center. This would eliminate the need to coordinate between public and private centers. For now, however, private in-vehicle service like that represented in PuSHMe are attempting to provide both non-emergency and emergency services, with emergency calls handled first by the private sector and then passed on to the public sector.

5.6.5 COORDINATING PUBLIC AND PRIVATE SECTOR PARTNERS IN THE DELIVERY OF EMERGENCY SERVICES

Within this vision of an expanded private conglomeration of future on-road services, the coordination of public and private response entities is a thorny implementation issue. How this issue is solved may go a long way towards defining the nature of future private in-vehicle response services.

Presently, two somewhat conflicting visions are coming from the private sector. On the one hand, there is a vision that focuses on non-emergency services and downplays the coordination issue. In this vision, the PRC will simply pass through any call that fits the agreed upon definition of an emergency, perhaps with some additional location and medical information. The E-911 center will treat these calls no differently than any other call. One might just as well simply have an emergency button that dialed directly to the E-911 center. The advantages of this vision are the simplification of the institutional implementation issues and the speed with which emergency calls reach the public dispatcher.

On the other hand there is a vision where the PRCs are close partners with the E-911 centers, providing a service to the E-911 centers by pre-screening calls and providing additional valuable information as appropriate. In this vision the E-911 centers are willing and able to work out detailed, mutually beneficial protocols and standards for the private to public hand off in return for the pre-screening and other benefits of working together. The advantages of this vision are the sharing of valuable information and, perhaps, resources, as well as the appearance to the user of a single service provider.

There are serious obstacles to this collaborative vision. In this scenario it is vital to get everybody on a common operating process, but developing common communication standards and operational protocols is a difficult task. For example, in some areas state patrol use mile markers to designate location while county police use cross streets. If PRC information is to be useful to the public dispatchers and service providers, it must fit into their language and schema. In fact, PSAPs themselves vary greatly -- from paper and pencil operations to very sophisticated map-based computer-aided dispatch, with everything in between. This is a difficult environment in which to generate general standards.

Another obstacle is a tendency among public agencies to be reluctant to add any non-public entity into their organizational procedures since it complicates their already difficult and sensitive efforts. More specifically, public dispatchers do not want private operators to make any decisions that can impact the safety of public emergency response personnel. In the near term it seems unlikely that public emergency response agencies will willingly take on private partners. More likely, things will start with a simple hand-off and, if this is successful, grow from there.

A third possibility, mentioned earlier, is that private response groups "become" the public emergency service provider through outsourcing. In this scenario, citizens who wanted increased levels of service including non-emergency services could pay additional fees and receive additional services from the same "public" provider. This scenario was not the PUSHMe model and we did not explore it in detail.

In summary, emergency on-road services will likely continue to be provided by the public sector, while private sector services will focus on various non-emergency on-road services. The difficult institutional barriers between public and private in-vehicle service providers will likely result in a very simple initial relationship where emergency services are concerned--little more than a handshake. These barriers, however, are unlikely to deter the development of private in-vehicle response centers since there will be significant demand for the enhanced, non-emergency services that they can and will provide.

CHAPTER 6. SELECTED REFERENCES

CHAPTER 1 - INTRODUCTION

Brown, Alison, and Silva, Randy, *TIDGET™ Mayday System for Motorists*, NAVSYS Corporation, Colorado Springs: Co., April, 1994.

Collura, John, Fisher, Donald L., Szymkowiak, Andrea, and Kaul, King, *An Interim Report on the Evaluation of Project Norhstar*, Departments of Civil & Environmental Engineering and Industrial Engineering & Operations Research, University of Massachusetts, November, 1994.

David Evans and Associates, *Controlled Field Testing Report, PuSHMe Operational Test - Task 2 Technical Memorandum*, August, 1996.

Emmett, Arielle, "911 Enhanced for Cellular," *America's NETWORK*, April 1, 1996.

Fantau, J., "Urban Positioning with GPS : A Mobile Communications Field Measurement Application," *GPS World*, July, 1993.

Hepsaydir, E. and Yates, W., "Performance Analysis of Mobile Positioning Using Existing CDMA Network," *IEEE*, 1994.

Miller, Brian, "Cellular Revolution Threatening E-911," *Government Technology*, October, 1994.

Press Release, Ford Motor Company, Lincoln-Mercury Division, "Lincoln RESCU: Personal Security at the Touch of a Button,"

Press Release, Ford Motor Company, Automotive Components Division, "Lincoln RESCU Passes Field Tests,"

Sweeney, L.E. Jr., Zavoli, W.B., and Loughmiller, G., "Comparative Performance of Various Automotive Navigation Technologies," *IEEE-IEE Vehicle Navigation & Information Systems Conference*, 1993.

CHAPTER 2 - PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS

Kaplan, Elliot D., Editor, *Understanding GPS : Principles and Applications*, Artech House, Norwood, MA, 1996

Misra, Pratap N., *Integrated use of GPS and GLONASS in Civil Aviation*, MIT Lincoln Laboratory Journal, Vol 6, No. 2, Summer/Fall 1993. MIT, Lexington, MA.

CHAPTER 4 - MARKET ANALYSIS

Gauschi, David A. and Rao, Vithala R., 'A Methodology for Specification and Aggregation in Product Concept Testing', January, 1987.

CHAPTER 5 - INSTITUTIONAL ISSUES ANALYSIS

David Evans and Associates, *PushMe Operational Test - Task 1 Technical Memorandum*, August, 1996.

Federal Communications Commission, *Report and Order AND Further Notice of Proposed Rulemaking: In the Matter of Revision of the Commission's Rules to Ensure Compatibility with Enhanced 911 Emergency Calling Systems*, CC Docket No. 94-102, July 26, 1996 (Adopted June 12, 1996).

Morris, Hugh & John DeCicco, "Revisiting the Extent to which User Fees Cover road Expenditures in the United States," Paper No. 97-0341, Transportation Research Board 76th Annual Meeting, 1997.

Reploge, Michael, "Overcoming Barriers to Market-based Transportation Reform," Paper No. 97-0243, Transportation Research Board 76th Annual Meeting, 1997.

SAIC, *IVHS Institutional Issues and Case Studies Field Guide*, Prepared for USDOT, Voipe National Transportation Systems Center (unpublished), June, 1993.

SAIC, *IVHS Institutional Issues and Case Studies Analysis and Lessons Learned*, Prepared for USDOT, Voipe National Transportation Systems Center, March, 1994.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX A: GENERAL SEQUENCE OF EVENTS FOR PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS TESTS

During the performance analysis tests, the following general sequence of events occurred:

1. User pressed a button on in-vehicle device and noted time on user response form.
2. In-vehicle device contacted CSC computer, and CSC computer generated data packet.
3. CSC operator received request.
4. CSC operator responded by asking the user to confirm that he/she requested a particular service and entered code in call notes field indicating type of test.
5. User confirmed request to CSC operator and wrote down time.
(Steps 6-12 For Simulated Service Delivery Test Only)
6. CSC operator called simulated emergency response dispatcher with request and entered "SN" in call notes field.
7. Simulated emergency response dispatcher contacted simulated emergency response provider.
8. Dispatcher informed CSC operator that service has been dispatched. Operator entered "SD" in call notes field.
9. CSC Operator informed user that service was dispatched, and user noted time.
10. Simulated emergency response provider traveled to user to provide service.
11. User confirmed service arrival to CSC operator.
12. Simulated emergency response provider completed brief survey regarding trial.

APPENDIX B : DATA COLLECTED IN PERFORMANCE ANALYSIS TESTS

The performance analysis incorporated data gathered from users, the computers and operators at the response centers, and the simulated service providers.

Data from User Response Forms

1. Trial Number
2. Unit ID/Phone Number
3. Date
4. Weather
5. Location
6. Scenario
7. Button Pushed
8. Time Button Pushed
9. Time Confirmation Message Received from CSC (XYPOINT Only)
10. Confirmation Button Pushed (XYPOINT Only)
11. Time Call Connected at CSC (Motorola Only)
12. Time Call Answered by Operator (Motorola Only)
13. Whether Call Disconnected (Motorola only)
14. Whether Disconnected Call Reconnected (Motorola only)

(Items 15-17 for Simulated Service Delivery Test Only)

15. Time Service Notified
16. Time Service Dispatched
17. Time Service Arrived

CSC Operator-entered Data

When the operators conducted trials, they entered data in the "call notes" field. Each record of data was timestamped, so it was possible to know approximately when the operator entered a code in.

Table B1 : Codes Operators Entered in Data

Test	Code Entered In	Meaning of Code
Partial	VF	Call Verified
Full	FF - (Test Number)	Identifies Test Type and Number
	SN	Service Notified
	SD	Service Dispatched
	SA	Service Arrives
Dropped Carrier	DC	Identifies Test Type
Topographic Interference	TI<<TT?>>	Identifies Test Type
Moving Vehicle	MT	Identifies Test Type
Location Specific	LS - (Trial Number)	Identifies Trial Type and Number
	<<LT?>>	Identifies Trial Type and Number
Seattle to Phoenix	NW - (Trial Number)	Identifies Trial Type and Number

Data Generated by CSC Computers

The system generated data packet is an important source of data for the operational tests. Tables X and Y list the items included in a system generated data packet for the Motorola and XYPPOINT systems.

Table B2 : Data Generated by Motorola System

Field	Description
Call ID	A unique ID associated with a call
Call Alarm	Button pushed (Roadside, Travel, or Emer)
Call Date	Date of call
Call Time	Time call first received at CSC
Call Stamp	Date and time update received
Closed	Workstation that closed call
Call Close	Time closed
Vehicle ID	A Unique ID number assigned to the in-vehicle unit
Corrapp	A field generated by Motorola related to the differential correction applied to the raw GPS data
Corrlat	Corrected latitude
Corrlong	Corrected longitude
Corrheight	Corrected height
Heading	The vehicle heading (degrees)
Velocity	The vehicle velocity (miles per hour)
Call Notes	Operator-entered codes
Call Dispn	Operator-entered information
SRC Sys	System from which data was gathered
Log Stamp	Date and time recorded added to database

Table B3 : Data Generated by XYPOINT System

Field	Description
Call ID	A unique ID associated with a call
Call Alarm	Button pushed (Roadside, Travel, or Emer) -- only first record of a call has data in this field
Call Date	Date of call
Call Time	Time call first received at CSC
Call Stamp	Date and time update received
Vehicle ID	A unique ID number assigned to the in-vehicle unit
Corrlat	Corrected latitude
Corrlong	Corrected longitude
Corrheight	Corrected height
Call Notes	Entire data stream in one field
Call Dispn	Operator-entered information
SRC Sys	System from which data was gathered
Log Stamp	Date and time recorded added to database

APPENDIX C : USER RESPONSE FORMS, MOTOROLA AND XYPOINT

PUSHME Volunteer Log

Test #: MOT04053

Date: 4/25/96
 Name: Balogh, Morgan
 Unit ID: M05
 Time: Between 2:00 and 6:00 PM
 Unit Phone #: 612-3792

Circumstance: You need directions to a supermarket.

Please complete the following. For most questions, you can simply circle a response. For some, you may need to fill in a blank.

1. Time button PUSHed: _____ Check here if unable to PUSH button

2. Location: _____

3. Location type:	Urban	Suburban	Rural
4. Weather:	Overcast	Rain	Snow
5. Which button did you PUSH?	EMER	RA	TA

6. Did the Service Center acknowledge your call?	Yes	No
7. If yes, what time was call acknowledged?	_____	
8. When speaking with the Service Center, were you disconnected?	Yes	No
9. If you were disconnected (#8 above), did the call reconnect?	Yes	No
10. What was the quality of the voice communication with the Service Center?	Clear	Distorted

FAILED TEST! Check box if the Service Center did not acknowledge the call within 10 minutes.

Comments: _____

If you have any questions contact Scott Soiseth at (206) 455-3571.

**APPENDIX D : SIMULATED SERVICE DELIVERY INSTRUCTIONS
PROVIDED TO USERS AND OPERATORS**

CSC and User Responsibilities for the Full Field Operational Test

March 4 through March 15

The Full Field Operational Test provides data for the PUSHMe Field Operational Test regarding the functioning of the field units, the functioning of the CSC computers, the operational protocols at the CSC, the handoff of information from a CSC to an emergency response service, the dispatching of service based on PUSHMe data and the usefulness of PUSHMe data to emergency service providers. The test simulates an emergency response event from the initiation (the pressing of the button) to the arrival of emergency service. This test will involve the following actors:

User - the person in need of an emergency service

CSC - the operator at the PUSHMe service center

PSAP - the operator and dispatcher at the PSAP

Service - the emergency service (squad car, tow truck, WDOT response van).

In this test, a PUSHMe User will be given a scenario, they will push the appropriate button on their Motorola or Sentinel device, the CSC will receive and interpret the call, the CSC will hand off the call to the appropriate PSAP, the PSAP will dispatch the emergency response service, and the service will drive to the User using location and emergency information provided through the PUSHMe system.

The following protocols will be followed for the Full Field Operational Test.

GENERAL

Users will be dispatched at twelve thirty and begin pressing buttons at 1 pm.

Users will be provided with a scenario packet and both the Motorola and Sentinel devices. The packet will ask for the following information on the cover sheet

Name:

Cell Phone #:

Sentinel Unit #:

Date:

For each test, users will be provided with a scenario, a specified time, and a location. They will drive to the location and push the button appropriate to the scenario at the specified time. For each test the scenario sheet will ask for the following information:

Exact Location:

Time call initiated:

Call answered? Y / N

Time Call Answered:

Time Call Verified:

Time CSC Called PSAP:

Time Service was underway:

Arrival of Service:

Exhibit 9 describes the actions of the Motorola User during the Interference Test, while Exhibit 10 describes the actions of the Motorola CSC Operator.

User Presses Button at appropriate time.
User marks down time and button pressed
Wait for CSC to answer with PuSHMe, What are you Reporting?
Reply "Full System", the test number and the exact emergency as stated on the form.
Answer operator's questions as prompted on sheet.
After operator has asked questions, operator will say, "I am now calling emergency assistance."
You will be put on hold.
Operator will come back and say, "Emergency service has been dispatched."
Note time and Say, "Thank You."
When emergency service arrives, note time and call CSC on the Cell phone.
Upon answering, ID your test number and tell the operator when emergency service arrived.

When Call appears, answer with "PuSHMe, what are you reporting?".
User replies with, "Full Test", the test number and the button pressed.
Type FF and say, "What is the situation?".
The User will respond with a situation.
Refer to the situation log for appropriate questions. .
Ask Questions, User will respond.
When finished with questions, alert appropriate emergency service as directed in the situation log (KCP, AAA, or WSDOT) by phone.
Tell User, "I am now calling emergency assistance"
Put User on Hold.
When emergency service answers say, "This is a PuSHMe simulation."
The emergency service dispatcher will acknowledge.
Tell the emergency service dispatcher what the emergency is, the location, and relate pertinent information.
Dispatcher will dispatch emergency service.
Tell User, "Emergency service has been dispatched."
Delete VF and enter SD in the call notes field.
Put user on hold and answer other calls.
User will phone on cel phone when emergency service has arrived and say, "Test #x, service arrived at [time]."
Say, "Thank you." and reactivate the call.
Delete SD and enter SA in the call notes field.
Hit the End Call Button.

User Alerts CSC via Cell Phone of Test and Presses Button at appropriate time.
 User marks down time and button pressed
 CSC answers with "Full System?"
 Reply "Yes".
 Answer operator's questions as prompted on sheet.
 After questions are completed, screen will read, "Alerting Assistance."
 Screen will read "Service Dispatched."
 Note time.
 When emergency service arrives, note time and call CSC on the Cell phone.
 Upon answering, ID your test number and tell the operator when emergency service arrived.

User will phone and announce test. When a call appears, Select Full Field.
 User replies with, "Yes", refer to the test number and the button pressed on the CSC Overview.
 Ask Questions as directed by button type.
 The User will respond appropriately.
 Refer to the situation log for appropriate questions.
 Ask Questions, User will respond.
 When finished with questions, alert appropriate emergency service by phone.
 Select "Service Notified"
 When emergency service answers say, "This is a PUSHMe situation."
 The emergency service dispatcher will acknowledge.
 Tell the emergency service dispatcher what the emergency is, the location, and relate pertinent information.
 Dispatcher will dispatch emergency service.
 Select "Service Dispatched"
 User will phone on cell phone when emergency service has arrived and say, "Test #x, service arrived at [time]."
 Say, "Thank you." and reactivate the call.
 Select "Service Arrived"

APPENDIX E : CONVERTING LOCATION DATA FOR LOCATION SPECIFIC TEST

Converting Decimal Data to Geodetic Coordinate Data

First, the two measurements must be in the same physical format. The format of the “known” locations was in geodetic coordinates (with degrees, minutes, and seconds), while the CSC data was in decimal format. The evaluation team had to first convert the CSC data into geodetic coordinates.

Example Decimal Format: 47.57363575

Converted Degrees: First two numbers of decimal format (e.g. 47).

Converted Minutes: (Original decimal format - degrees)* sixty.
In this example: $(47.57363575 - 47) * 60 = 34.418145$.
Minutes is first two digits (e.g. 34).

Converted Seconds: $[(\text{Original decimal format} - \text{degrees}) * \text{sixty} - \text{minutes}] * 60$. In this example, seconds equals $[(34.418145 - 34) * 60]$, which equals 25.08870.

Geodetic Coordinates 47 deg., 34' 25.08870”

Converting Location Data to the Comparable Geodetic Coordinate Systems

The second data conversion involves ensuring that all of the geodetic data is based on the same or comparable geodetic coordinate systems. There are a number of different datums that are used throughout the world, including World Geodetic Datums (such as WGS84), which attempt to describe the shape of the earth over intercontinental distances. National Geodetic Datums (such as NAD83) attempt to describe the shape of the earth over smaller geographic areas. Some of these datums are very similar, while others are somewhat different.

For the PuSHMe location specific test, the “known locations” were previously measured locations provided primarily by the WSDOT with geodetic locations based on the NAD83/91 system. The geodetic locations determined by the two PuSHMe systems are based on different coordinate systems: XYPOINT’s locations are based on the WGS84 system. Motorola’s locations are

initially determined based on the WGS84 system, but in order for Motorola to use the data with their mapping system, the data had to first be internally converted to NAD27 format. The evaluation team received the data in NAD27 format.

NAD83 is the current standard for USGS maps. It uses the General Reference System of 1980 (GRS-80) ellipsoid which is nearly identical to the WGS84 ellipsoid. NAD83 and WGS84, then, are similar enough to be directly compared. NAD27 data, however, is somewhat different, and first needs to be converted to NAD83 or WGS84.

The evaluation team, then, converted Motorola's data from NAD27 format to NAD83 format. This was done through the use of a conversion program called *NADCON 2.1*.

Converting Geodetic Data to the State Plane Coordinate System

Finally, the evaluation team compared the two sets of locations ("known locations" and system derived locations) based on comparable geodetic coordinate systems to determine the location differences in meters. Because the distance (in meters) of a degree, minute, or second varies according to where on the globe the measurement is taken, it is not possible to simply take the differences (in degrees, minutes, and seconds) between sets of geodetic coordinates and multiply the differences by a single conversion factor. One way to determine the distance in meters between two geodetic coordinates is to first convert the geodetic locations to state plane coordinates. The evaluation team used the program *SPCS83* to convert the geodetic locations to the state plane coordinate system.

Determining the Distance Between the Known Monument Locations and the PUSHMe Derived Locations

Once the "known locations" data (based on the NAD83 system) and the PUSHMe systems derived locations (based on the WGS84 or NAD83 systems) were converted to state plane coordinates (in meters), the difference between the two locations in meters could then be determined.

For trials in which users indicated that they were not positioned directly over the monument, the distance users were off of the monument was subtracted from the location difference. Because the users did not always indicate which direction they were away from monument, or the directions were estimates, the "benefit of the doubt" was given to the PUSHMe systems.

To compute the distance between the known monument location and the location identified by the PuSHMe system, the following equation was used:

$$(\text{distance off})^2 = (\text{east meters off})^2 + (\text{north meters off})^2$$

A small portion of the trials resulted in outliers (more than 250 meters off). These trials were removed from the analysis.

APPENDIX F : REMOTE CSC TRIAL LOGS

Nationwide Test

Call #	Date	Location	Time Initiated	Time Connected	Close Time	Location Verified	Button
		Name: AMS					
		Vehicle: Ford Taurus					
1	5/22/96	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL	1:23:15	1:25:42	0:02:27	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL	Button
2	5/22/96	116th AVE SE and NE 8th [NW]	1:40:10	1:40:40	0:00:30	116th AVE SE and NE 8th [NW]	E
3	5/22/96	116th AVE NE and NE 70th [NW]	1:48:48	1:49:10	0:00:22	116th AVE NE and NE 70th [NW]	E
4	5/22/96	NE 160th ST and I-405 off ramp	1:57:05	1:57:30	0:00:25	NE 160th ST and I-405 off ramp	R
5	5/22/96	NE 164th ST and Motor Place [NW]	2:09:50	2:10:21	0:00:31	NE 164th ST and Motor Place	T
6	5/22/96	I-5 NB and 128 PL	2:18:00	2:18:20	0:00:20	I-5 NB and 128 PL	E
7	5/22/96	Hewitt AVE and Maple ST [NW]	2:27:05	2:27:30	0:00:25	Hewitt AVE and Maple ST [NW]	R
8	5/22/96	Pacific and Colby [NE]	2:35:34	2:35:44	0:00:10	Pacific and Colby [NE]	E
9	5/22/96	220th SW and 64th W [SW]	3:00:30	3:00:50	0:00:20	220th SW and 64th W [SW]	R
10	5/22/96	175th NW and Meridian [SE]	3:08:19	3:08:40	0:00:21	175th NW and Meridian [SE]	E
11	5/22/96	Meridian and 155th NW [N]	3:12:08	3:12:22	0:00:14	Meridian and 155th NW [N]	R
12	5/22/96	1st AVE NE and NE 80th [SW]	3:22:00	3:22:26	0:00:26	1st AVE NE and NE 80th [SW]	E
13	5/22/96	E Greenlake AVE and Kenwood [N]	3:27:28	3:27:48	0:00:20	Hasworth and Kenwood [N]	T
14	5/22/96	Eastlake AVE E and Edgar	3:44:56	3:45:15	0:00:19	Eastlake AVE E and Edgar	T
15	5/22/96	Mercer and Boren AVE [N]	3:49:00	3:50:22	0:01:22	Mercer and Boren AVE [N]	E
16	5/22/96	Mountlake BLVD and Pacific	3:59:10	3:59:10	0:00:00	Mountlake BLVD and Pacific	E
17	5/22/96	Princeton AVE and Sandpoint [SE]	4:07:00	4:07:21	0:00:21	Princeton AVE and Sandpoint [NW]	E
18	5/22/96	NE 45th and Union Bay	4:19:41	4:20:00	0:00:19	NE 45th and Union Bay	E
19	5/22/96	Mountlake BLVD and Harlin	4:27:10	4:27:30	0:00:20	Mountlake BLVD and Harlin	E
20	5/22/96	SR 520 EB and Mountlake on ramp	4:35:00	4:35:20	0:00:20	SR 520 EB and Mountlake on ramp	E
21	5/22/96	Main and SE 1st	4:49:43	4:50:00	0:00:17	Main and SE 1st	R
22	5/22/96	124th AVE NE and N 2nd ST	4:54:00	4:54:22	0:00:22	124th AVE NE and N 2nd ST	R
23	5/22/96	NE 4th PL and 126th AVE NE	4:56:00	4:56:29	0:00:29	NE 4th PL and 126th AVE NE	R
24	5/22/96	NE 8th ST and 134th AVE NE [NE]	5:02:30	5:03:50	0:01:20	NE 8th ST and 134th AVE NE [NE]	R
25	5/22/96	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL	5:10:00	5:10:20	0:00:20	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL	R
		<input type="checkbox"/> Quadrant location of intersection					
		<input type="checkbox"/> Unnamed street in database					
		** Work station at Motorola shutdown					

Test	Operator Identified Location	User-reported Location
Call # 1 Emergency	SE 4th Place near R R	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL
Call # 2 Emergency	N W corner of 116th Av. and 8 th St.	116th AVE SE and NE 8th [NW]
Call # 3 Roadside Assistance	N 116 th Av. and 70 th Place	116th AVE NE and NE 70th [NW]
Call # 4 Travel Assistance	160 th st and exit ramp 1405 going north	NE 160th ST and I-405 off ramp
Call # 5 Emergency	164 th St. and Motor place	NE 164th ST and Motor Place [NW]
Call # 6 Emergency	I 5 and 128 th St. going north	I-5 NB and 128 PL
Call # 7 Roadside Assistance	Maple St & Hewitt Av. NW corner	Hewitt AVE and Maple ST [NW]
Call # 8 Emergency	Pacific Av & Colby, NE corner	Pacific and Colby [NE]
Call # 9 Roadside Assistance	220th St & 64th Ave. SW corner	220th SW and 64th W [SW]
Call # 10 Emergency	N175th St & Meridian Av. N, NE corner then moved to SW corner	175th NW and Meridian [SE]
Call # 11 Roadside Assistance	SE corner of 155th St., & Meridian Av.	Meridian and 155th NW [N]
Call # 12 Emergency	South of Intersection of 1st Av. & NE 80th Street	1st AVE NE and NE 80th [SW]
Call # 13 Travel Assistance	RA on Kenwood Place Bin Woodlawn Av. N & Ashworth Av. N	E Greenlake AVE and Kenwood [N]
Call # 14 Travel Assistance	South of E. Edgar St on E Eastlake Av.	Eastlake AVE E and Edgar
Call # 15 Emergency	Northwest corner of Boren AV N, & Mercer ST	Mercer and Boren AVE [N]
Call # 16 Emergency	Corner of NE Pacific Pl & Mountlake Blvd	Mountlake BLVD and Pacific
Call # 17 Emergency	NW corner of Sand Point Way & Princeton Ave. NE	Princeton AVE and Sandpoint [SE]
Call # 18 Travel Assistance	Westbound on NE 45th St heading West @40mph East of Union Bay	NE 45th and Union Bay
Call # 19 Emergency	Mount Lake & E. Shelby St.	Mountlake BLVD and Hanlin
Call # 20 Emergency	on Hwy 520 West of 24th Ave then was tracked moving East @ 53 MPH	SR 520 EB and Mountlake on ramp
Call # 21 Emergency	Southbound on 116th Av. then East on unnamed street to Main St.	Main and SE 1st
Call # 22 Roadside Assistance	Intersection of 124th Av. SE & NE 2nd Av.	124th AVE NE and N 2nd ST
Call # 23 Emergency	Began @ 126th Av NE & NE 2nd Av. Signal jumped	NE 4th ST and 134th AVE NE [NE]
Call # 24 Emergency	South of 8th St. at intersection of 8th St & 134th Ave	NE 8th ST and 134th AVE NE [NE]
Call # 25 Emergency	Southeast corner of 118th Ave and SE 4th Place	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL
Call # 26 Emergency	Intersection of SE 4th Pl. & 118th Ave. SE	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL
Call # 27 Road Assistance	West of 128 th Av on SE 38th Pl.	SE 38th ST and 128th AVE [NW]
Call # 28 Travel Assistance	West of Census Tract North of SE 41st Ln	124th AVE SE and SE 41st [NW]
Call # 29 Emergency	On SE Newport WY & 124th Ave SE, Southwest of intersection	124th AVE SE and Coal Crk Prwy
Call # 30 Emergency	30 meters east of El Dorado Beach and 81 meters north of N Mercer Way	SE 35th ST and Mercer AVE
Call # 31 Road Assistance	on Exit ramp off I 90 to W. Mercer Way	West Mercer Way and I-90 ramp
Call # 32 Travel Assistance	At mid-span on I-90 bridge over Lake Washington traveling West in stop and	Midspan I-90 floating bridge

Call # 33 Emergency	go traffic	Intersection of Poplar Pl. S & S Norman St, Southwest corner	Poplar PL S and Norman ST
Call # 34 Roadside Assistance		Southwest corner of 20th Av. S. & S. Nyc Pl.	S Nye and PL and 20th AVE S
Call # 35 Travel Assistance		South of S. Jackson St on 16th Ave. S	16 AVE S and S Jackson
Call # 36 Emergency		NE corner of Rainer Ave. S. and S King St.	Rainier AVE and S. King ST [NW]
Call # 37 Roadside Assistance		Southbound on Ranier Ave. S. Between S. Deernborn Pl. and S. Lane St.	Raimier AVE
Call # 38 Emergency		Between 112th Ave. SE and Bellevue Way SE, NB side	112th AVE SE and Bellevue Way SE
Call # 39 Roadside Assistance		NE corner of SE 10th St. & Bellevue Way SE	Bellevue Way SE and SE 10th
Call # 40 Travel Assistance		System Crash and recover without loss of data transmission or voice communication recovery time less than 1 min. on Main St. between 105th Ave and 106th Ave. Aaron reports to be on 106th Ave at Main St.	106th AVE NE and Main ST
Call # 41 Emergency		SE corner of NE 2nd St & 108th Ave. NE	NE 2nd and 108th AVE [SE]
Call # 42 Roadside Assistance		SW corner of the intersection of NE 2nd St & 110th Ave. NE	NE 2nd and 110th AVE [NE]
Call # 43 Travel Assistance		South of Main St and West of 110th Pl. SE	Main ST and 110 PL SE [SW]
Call # 44 Emergency		Intersection of NE 8th St & 116th Ave. NE	NE 8th ST and 116th AVE SE [SE]
Call # 45 Roadside Assistance		Near Lake Bellevue at Intersection of 120th Ave. NE & NE 12th St.	120th AVE NE and NE 12th ST [SE]
Call # 46 Travel Assistance		At the intersection of 124th Ave NE, N 12th St. & Bellevue Redmon	124th AVE NE and NE 12th ST [NW]
Call # 47 Emergency		At intersection of NE 2nd St. & 124th Ave. NE	124th AVE NE and NE 2nd ST [SE]
Call # 48 Roadside Assistance		Signal began @ NE corner then jumped to correct location at Intersection of NE 2nd St. & 129th Ave. NE, on SE corner	NE 2nd ST and 129th AVE N
Call # 49 Travel Assistance		Transmission of position began at intersection of SE 4th Pl & 130th Ave. SE then stabilized at 130th AV & SE 2nd St. 255 meter Diff	130th AVE SE and SE 2nd ST [NE]
Call # 50 Emergency		Intersection of 118th Ave & SE 4th Pl., East of intersection	118th AVE SE and SE 4PL [NE]

APPENDIX G : USABILITY SURVEYS

(Motorola)
**In-Vehicle Emergency Response Device
 Usability Survey**

Please answer the following questions carefully. Most questions simply require that you check-mark a space; however, feel free to add short comments if your answers require explanation. All responses are confidential. **Please complete this survey by April 26th** and return it in the enclosed envelope (no postage is necessary). If you have any questions about this survey, call Kathleen Semple at (206) 685-7979. Thank you for completing this survey!

SECTION 1. YOUR EXPERIENCE WITH THE EMERGENCY RESPONSE DEVICE

1. During the testing that you participated in, how often did the following occur?

	Rarely	Occasionally	Frequently	Almost Always	N/A
a. Shortly after I pressed the EMER, RA, or TA button, I heard the phone beep and begin dialing.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
b. When I used only the microphone (i.e., not the handset) to speak with the operator, I could hear the operator.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
c. When I used only the microphone (i.e., not the handset) to speak with the operator, the operator seemed to be able to hear me.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
d. When I used only the handset (i.e., not the microphone) to speak with the operator, I could hear the operator.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
e. When I used only the handset (i.e., not the microphone) to speak with the operator, the operator seemed to be able to hear me.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
f. When I was speaking with the response center operator, I was disconnected.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
g. When I was disconnected when speaking with the response center operator, the phone automatically reconnected me with the operator.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
h. When I spoke with an operator at the response center, the operator attempted to identify and describe my location.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
i. On calls when the operator attempted to identify and describe my location to me, the operator correctly described my location.	<input type="checkbox"/>				

2. Please answer the following.

a. Did you find the device in your vehicle easy to reach? If no, please explain why: Yes No

b. Did you find the device in your vehicle easy to handle? If no, please explain why: Yes No

c. Did anything occur during the tests that was unexpected? If yes, please describe: Yes No

d. Do you believe that this system could provide a service that you have not encountered before? If no, please explain why: Yes No

e. Are there any features missing in the system that you would have expected to be included in the system? If yes, please describe: Yes No

f. If you used this system in an actual emergency, would you feel confident that the operator would be able to correctly identify your location? If no, please explain why: Yes No

g. Can you think of any circumstances under which you feel this system would NOT be able to help you acquire emergency services? If yes, please describe: Yes No

3. Please indicate the extent to which you agree or disagree with the following statements.

Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A

- a. I would feel more secure in my vehicle if this system were permanently available to me. Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A
- b. I would feel more secure if this system were available to other members of my family. Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A
- c. I believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when I am in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance. Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A
- d. When I operated the device, I knew what to expect. Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A
- e. I felt confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario I was given. Strongly Disagree Disagree Agree Strongly Agree N/A

	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	N/A
f. When I was disconnected, I found the auto-redial feature useful.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
g. I found the device easy to use.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
h. I preferred to use the handset.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
i. I preferred to use the microphone.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
j. I found the handset more effective than the microphone.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
k. I found the microphone more effective than the handset.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
l. I found the operator's voice at the response center easy to hear.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
m. I found the operator's voice at the response center easy to understand.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
n. The time the operator took to respond to my call was usually consistent.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
o. Once I pressed a button, it seemed to take only a short time for the operator to respond to my request for service.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
p. I feel the system was consistent in how it worked.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
q. The written instructions I was given for using the device were easy to understand.	<input type="checkbox"/>				

SECTION 2. YOUR EXPERIENCES

1. Estimate how many times you have experienced each of the following events in the past five years.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Had a flat tire | <input type="checkbox"/> Involved in a collision |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Ran out of gas | <input type="checkbox"/> Witnessed a collision |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Car broke down while traveling | <input type="checkbox"/> Car was broken into |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Had a medical emergency while in a vehicle | <input type="checkbox"/> Car was stolen |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Someone else in a vehicle with me had a medical emergency | <input type="checkbox"/> Held up while in vehicle |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> Was carjacked |

2. Have you experienced any other emergencies while in your vehicle where you wished you had easy access to obtaining assistance? Yes No

If yes, please explain.

SECTION 3. ABOUT YOU

1. Your name and/or volunteer number: _____
2. Do you have any family members in your household who drive? Yes No
- If yes, please state their age and gender: _____

3. Is your home protected by a home security system? Yes No

4. Do you own a cellular phone? Yes No

5. Do you ever carry a pager with you? Yes No

6. Are you hearing impaired? Yes No

If yes, is this impairment sufficiently corrected? Yes No

7. Are you sight impaired? Yes No

If yes, is this impairment sufficiently corrected? Yes No

8. Rank the areas below from 1 to 3, using 1 to indicate the area in which you most often drive, and using 3 to indicate the area in which you least often drive.

a. On weekdays _____ Urban _____ Suburban _____ Rural

b. On weekends _____ Urban _____ Suburban _____ Rural

9. Rank the time periods below from 1 to 4, using 1 to indicate the time period during which you most often drive, and using 4 to indicate the time period during which you least often drive.

a. On weekdays _____ 6:30 to 9:30 am _____ 9:31 a.m. to 3:29 pm _____ 3:30 pm to 6:30 pm _____ after 6:30 pm

a. On weekends _____ 6:30 to 9:30 am _____ 9:31 a.m. to 3:29 pm _____ 3:30 pm to 6:30 pm _____ after 6:30 pm

SECTION 4. OPTIONAL INFORMATION

If necessary, would you be willing to take part in a follow-up interview about your experiences using the device during the past several months? If so, please provide a phone number where we can reach you below. All information will be kept confidential.

Phone Number: Home: _____ Work: _____

(XYPOINT)
**In-Vehicle Emergency Response Device
Usability Survey**

Please answer the following questions carefully. Most questions simply require that you check-mark a space; however, feel free to add short comments if your answers require explanation. All responses are confidential. **Please complete this survey by April 26th** and return it in the enclosed envelope (no postage is necessary). If you have any questions about this survey, call Kathleen Semple at (206) 685-7979. Thank you for completing this survey!

SECTION 1. YOUR EXPERIENCE WITH THE EMERGENCY RESPONSE DEVICE

1. Please answer the following.

- | | Yes | No |
|--|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| a. Did you find the device in your vehicle easy to reach? If no, please explain why: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| b. Did you find the device in your vehicle easy to handle? If no, please explain why: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| c. Were you aware each time a new message appeared on the screen? If no, please explain why: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| d. Did anything occur during the tests that was unexpected? If yes, please describe: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| e. Do you believe that this system could provide a service that you have not encountered before? If no, please explain why: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| f. Are there any features missing in the system that you would have expected to be included in the system? If yes, please describe: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| g. If you used this system in an actual emergency, would you feel confident that the operator would be able to correctly identify your location? If no, please explain why: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| h. Can you think of any circumstances under which you feel this system would NOT be able to help you acquire emergency services? If yes, please describe: _____
_____ | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

2. Please indicate the extent to which you agree or disagree with the following statements.

	Strongly Disagree	Disagree	Agree	Strongly Agree	N/A
a. I would feel more secure in my vehicle if this system were permanently available to me.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
b. I would feel more secure if this system were available to other members of my family.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
c. I believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when I am in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
d. When I operated the device, I knew what to expect.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
e. I found it easy to set-up the device in my vehicle.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
f. The written instructions I was given for using the device were easy to understand.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
g. I felt confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario I was given.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
h. I found the device easy to use.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
i. I found the messages on the device easy to read.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
j. I found the messages on the device easy to understand.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
k. I found the way the device beeped helpful.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
l. The device beeped three times when the device was ready for use.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
m. The device beeped once after I pushed the 911, MEDICAL, AUTO, YES, or NO button.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
n. It would be useful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
o. Sometimes I missed seeing a new message appear on the screen.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
p. Once I pressed a button, it usually took only a short time to receive a message from the response center.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
q. The time it took to receive an initial response was usually consistent.	<input type="checkbox"/>				
r. I feel the system was consistent in how it worked.	<input type="checkbox"/>				

SECTION 2. YOUR EXPERIENCES

1. Estimate how many times you have experienced each of the following events in the past five years.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Had a flat tire | <input type="checkbox"/> Involved in a collision |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Ran out of gas | <input type="checkbox"/> Witnessed a collision |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Car broke down while traveling | <input type="checkbox"/> Car was broken into |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Had a medical emergency while in a vehicle | <input type="checkbox"/> Car was stolen |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Someone else in a vehicle with me had a medical emergency | <input type="checkbox"/> Held up while in vehicle |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> Was carjacked |

2. Have you experienced any other emergencies while in your vehicle where you wished you had easy access to obtaining assistance? Yes No

If yes, please explain.

SECTION 3. ABOUT YOU

1. Your name and/or volunteer number: _____

2. Do you have any family members in your household who drive? Yes No

If yes, please state their age and gender: _____

3. Is your home protected by a home security system? Yes No

4. Do you own a cellular phone? Yes No

5. Do you ever carry a pager with you? Yes No

Phone Number: Home: _____ Work: _____

If necessary, would you be willing to take part in a follow-up interview about your experiences using the device during the past several months? If so, please provide a phone number where we can reach you below. All information will be kept confidential.

SECTION 4. OPTIONAL INFORMATION

a. On weekends _____ 6:30 to 9:30 am _____ 9:31 am to 3:29 pm _____ 3:30 pm to 6:30 pm _____ after 6:30 pm

a. On weekdays _____ 6:30 to 9:30 am _____ 9:31 am to 3:29 pm _____ 3:30 pm to 6:30 pm _____ after 6:30 pm

9. Rank the time periods below from 1 to 4, using 1 to indicate the time period during which you most often drive, and using 4 to indicate the time period during which you least often drive.

b. On weekends _____ Urban _____ Suburban _____ Rural

a. On weekdays _____ Urban _____ Suburban _____ Rural

8. Rank the areas below from 1 to 3, using 1 to indicate the area in which you most often drive, and using 3 to indicate the area in which you least often drive.

7. Are you sight impaired? Yes No
If yes, is this impairment sufficiently corrected? Yes No

6. Are you hearing impaired? Yes No
If yes, is this impairment sufficiently corrected? Yes No

APPENDIX H : MOTOROLA USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT - BUTTON PUSH BY SCENARIO

Scenario	EMER	RA	TA
1. You've smashed your fingers in the vehicle door.	76.6% (95)	11.3% (14)	12.1% (15)
2. Your passenger suffered a heart attack.	97.9% (137)	2.1% (3)	0.0% (0)
3. A car ran into your vehicle. Your right arm is broken.	99.2% (132)	0.8% (1)	0.0% (0)
4. You saw a cyclist get hit by a car.	93.9% (124)	5.3% (7)	0.8% (1)
5. You have broken your leg.	97.5% (118)	0.8% (1)	1.7% (2)
6. You have two flat tires.	1.0% (1)	94.8% (92)	4.1% (4)
7. You have a flat tire and no spare.	0.0% (0)	89.4% (84)	10.6% (10)
8. Your engine has overheated.	0.9% (1)	98.2% (107)	0.9% (1)
9. Your vehicle refuses to start.	1.8% (2)	92.0% (103)	6.3% (7)
10. You see a stalled yellow Chevrolet with the hood up at the side of the road	1.0% (1)	95.1% (98)	3.9% (4)
11. You are out of gas.	1.1% (1)	94.4% (85)	4.4% (4)
12. You don't know where you are.	3.8% (3)	7.7% (6)	88.5% (69)
13. You are lost.	1.4% (1)	5.8% (4)	92.8% (64)
14. You need directions to a gas station.	2.5% (2)	4.9% (4)	92.6% (75)
15. You need directions to a supermarket.	0.0% (0)	1.1% (1)	98.9% (93)
16. You need directions to a motel.	1.3% (1)	5.3% (4)	93.3% (70)
17. You need directions to a restaurant.	1.8% (1)	1.8% (1)	96.4% (53)
18. You need directions to a hospital.	13.0% (10)	3.9% (3)	83.1% (64)
19. You want to know how traffic is on the road ahead.	0.0% (0)	4.3% (3)	95.7% (67)

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

APPENDIX I : XYPOINT USER GROUP DEPLOYMENT - BUTTON PUSH BY SCENARIO

Scenario	911	Medical	Auto
1. Your vehicle has been vandalized.	88.9% (136)	0.0% (0)	11.1% (17)
2. Your radio has been stolen.	87.2% (198)	0.0% (0)	12.8% (29)
3. You have been hijacked.	99.4% (174)	0.6% (1)	0.0% (0)
4. Individual demands your money at gunpoint.	100.0% (205)	0.0% (0)	0.0% (0)
5. Two people beat you with a baseball bat.	64.4% (134)	35.1% (73)	0.5% (1)
6. You've smashed your fingers in the vehicle door.	3.0% (6)	96.0% (194)	1.0% (2)
7. Your passenger suffered a heart attack.	17.4% (35)	82.1% (165)	0.5% (1)
8. A car ran into your vehicle. Your right arm is broken.	46.4% (97)	53.6% (112)	0.0% (0)
9. You saw a cyclist get hit by a car.	37.1% (66)	62.4% (111)	0.6% (1)
10. You have broken your leg.	3.2% (6)	96.8% (181)	0.0% (0)
11. You have two flat tires.	0.0% (0)	1.8% (3)	98.2% (160)
12. You have a flat tire and no spare.	1.2% (2)	0.0% (0)	98.8% (162)
13. Your engine has overheated.	1.2% (2)	1.2% (2)	97.5% (157)
14. Your vehicle refuses to start.	0.0% (0)	1.9% (3)	98.1% (152)
15. You see a stalled yellow Chevrolet with the hood up at the side of the road.	5.2% (10)	2.1% (4)	92.7% (177)
16. You are out of gas.	0.7% (1)	0.7% (1)	98.6% (136)

Note: Number in parentheses under percentage shows cell size.

APPENDIX J : USABILITY CORRELATIONS

MOTOROLA RESULTS

Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: General Ease of Use

Many responses to the questions regarding ease of use significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions.

The level of agreement on responses to the device being easy to use positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the auto-redial feature useful ($r = .5739, p = .005$);
2. hearing the operator clearly when using only the microphone ($r = .5728, p = .010$); and
3. finding the operator's voice easy to understand ($r = .4411, p = .035$).

The level of agreement on responses to finding the operator's voice easy to hear positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the operator's voice easy to understand ($r = .6906, p = .000$);
2. hearing the operator clearly when using only the microphone ($r = .4715, p = .042$) or the handset ($r = .6847, p = .002$);
3. reporting that the operator seemed to be able to hear them clearly when using only the microphone ($r = .4883, p = .047$); and
4. finding the auto-redial feature useful ($r = .4709, p = .027$).

The level of agreement on responses to finding the operator's voice easy to understand positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the operator's voice easy to hear ($r = .6906, p = .000$); and
2. finding the auto-redial feature useful ($r = .4934, p = .020$).

The level of agreement on responses to knowing what to expect when participants operated the device positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario participants were given ($r = .5511, p = .006$).

Finally, the level of agreement on responses to feeling confident in selecting which button to push positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to use ($r = .4223, p = .045$); and
2. believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance ($r = .5750, p = .004$).

Motorola User Perceptions of Ease of Use: Microphone Versus Handset

The user views about the microphone and handset often significantly correlated with the responses to other questions.

The level of agreement on responses to being able to hear the operator clearly when using only the microphone positively correlated with responses to:

1. reporting that the operator seemed to be able to hear them clearly ($r = .5051$, $p = .039$); and
2. finding the auto-redial feature useful ($r = .5641$, $p = .015$).

The level of agreement on responses to the operator being able to hear participants clearly when using only the microphone positively correlated with responses to:

1. preferring to use the microphone ($r = .6276$, $p = .009$);
2. finding the microphone more effective than the handset ($r = .6323$, $p = .009$); and
3. finding the system consistent in how it worked ($r = .5928$, $p = .012$).

As would be expected, the level of agreement on responses to the operator being able to hear participants clearly when using only the microphone inversely correlated with responses to:

1. preferring to use the handset ($r = -.5547$, $p = .026$); and
2. finding the handset more effective than the microphone ($r = -.7783$, $p = .001$).

The level of agreement on responses to preferring to use the microphone positively

correlated with responses to:

1. finding the microphone more effective than the handset ($r = .6956$, $p = .002$); and
2. reporting that the operator correctly described their location ($r = .4835$, $p = .031$).

The level of agreement on finding the microphone more effective than the handset positively correlated with responses to:

1. reporting that once they pressed a button, it seemed to take only a short time for the operator to respond to their request for service ($r = .5431$, $p = .030$).

Again, as expected, the level of agreement on preferring to use the handset positively

correlated with responses to:

1. finding the handset more effective than the microphone ($r = .8123$, $p = .000$).

Also as would be expected, the level of agreement on preferring to use the handset inversely

correlated with responses to:

1. preferring to use the microphone ($r = -.8588$, $p = .000$); and
2. finding the microphone more effective than the handset ($r = -.5237$, $p = .031$).

Finally, the level of agreement on finding the handset more effective than the microphone inversely correlated with responses to:

1. experiencing or witnessing higher numbers of incidents within the past five years ($r = -.5871, p = .027$).

Motorola User Perceptions of Security/Safety

Many responses to the questions regarding security and/or safety significantly correlated with responses to other questions on the survey.

The level of agreement on responses to feeling more secure in their vehicles if this system were permanently available to participants positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of their family ($r = .5954, p = .003$); and
2. hearing the phone beep and begin dialing after pressing the EMER, RA, or TA button ($r = .5259, p = .014$).

The level of agreement on responses to feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of participants' families positively correlated with responses to:

1. preferring to use the microphone ($r = .5812, p = .007$); and
2. reporting that the operator almost always attempted to identify and describe their location ($r = .5661, p = .005$).

Finally, the level of agreement on responses to believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when participants are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance correlated positively with responses to:

1. reporting that the operator almost always attempted to identify and describe their location ($r = .4610, p = .027$); and
2. feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .4557, p = .029$) and other members of their family ($r = .6612, p = .001$).

Motorola User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency

Many responses to the questions regarding the reliability and consistency of the system significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions.

The level of agreement on responses regarding the consistency of the time it took the operator to respond to participants' calls positively correlated with responses to:

1. reporting that the operator correctly described their location ($r = .4260, p = .048$);
2. finding the microphone more effective than the handset ($r = .5581, p = .009$); and
3. finding the written instructions they were given for using the device easy to understand ($r = .5476, p = .015$).

The level of agreement on responses regarding the consistency of the time it took the operator to respond to participants' calls inversely correlated with responses to:

1. experiencing or witnessing higher numbers of incidents within the past five years ($r = -.5871, p = .027$).

XYPOINT RESULTS

XYPOINT User Perceptions of Ease of Use

Many responses to the questions regarding ease of use significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions.

The level of agreement to finding the device easy to use positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .6431, p = .000$);
2. finding the written instructions for using the device easy to understand ($r = .6595, p = .000$); and
3. feeling confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario given ($r = .2784, p = .046$).

The level of agreement to finding the written instructions easy to understand positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .4961, p = .000$).

The level of agreement to finding the device easy to set-up positively correlated with responses to:

1. knowing what to expect when they operated the device ($r = .2759, p = .048$).

The level of agreement to finding the messages easy to read positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .5017, p = .000$);
2. finding the written instructions easy to understand ($r = .3055, p = .026$); and
3. finding the device easy to use ($r = .5520, p = .000$).

The level of agreement to finding the messages easy to understand positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .2892, p = .044$);
2. finding the written instructions easy to understand ($r = .5416, p = .000$);
3. feeling confident in selecting which button to push ($r = .4966, p = .000$);
4. finding the device easy to use ($r = .5259, p = .000$); and
5. finding the messages easy to read ($r = .5034, p = .000$).

The level of agreement to knowing what to expect when participants operated the device positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .3914, p = .004$) and to other members of their family ($r = .4456, p = .001$); and
2. believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance ($r = .3568, p = .009$).

The level of agreement to finding the way the device beeped helpful positively correlated with responses to:

1. knowing what to expect when they operated the device ($r = .3471, p = .016$).

The level of agreement to sometimes not seeing new messages appear on the screen positively correlated with responses to:

1. agreeing that it would be helpful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen ($r = .7235, p = .000$).
2. agreeing that the device beeped once when they pushed a button ($r = .4278, p = .004$); and

Finally, the level of agreement to feeling that it would be helpful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .2846, p = .041$);
2. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .3281, p = .019$);
3. finding the written instructions easy to understand ($r = .2910, p = .035$);
4. finding the device easy to use ($r = .2836, p = .042$);
5. finding the messages easy to read ($r = .2815, p = .043$); and
6. agreeing that the device beeped once after they pushed a button ($r = .4666, p = .001$).

XYPOINT User Perceptions of Security/Safety

Many responses to the questions regarding perceptions of security and safety significantly correlated with responses to other questions on the survey.

The level of agreement to feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to participants positively correlated with responses to:

1. agreeing that it would be helpful if the device beeped every time a new message appeared on the screen ($r = .2846, p = .041$).

The level of agreement to feeling more secure if this system were available to other members of their family positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .8957, p = .000$).

The level of agreement to believing this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when participants are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure if this system were available to other members of their family ($r = .8062, p = .000$); and
2. feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .7793, p = .000$).

XYPPOINT User Perceptions of Reliability and Consistency

Many responses to the questions regarding reliability and consistency of the system significantly correlated with responses to other survey questions.

The level of agreement on responses regarding the device beeping three times when ready positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling confident in selecting which button to push ($r = .3449, p = .022$).

The level of agreement on responses regarding the device beeping once after pushing a button positively correlated with responses to:

1. finding the device easy to use ($r = .3046, p = .044$);
2. finding the way the device beeped helpful ($r = .4304, p = .004$); and
3. agreeing that the device beeped three times when it was ready for use ($r = .3938, p = .011$).

The level of agreement on responses regarding it taking only a short time to receive a message once a button was pushed positively correlated with responses to:

1. knowing what to expect when they operated the device ($r = .5007, p = .000$);
2. finding the device easy to set-up ($r = .3531, p = .015$); and
3. finding the way the device beeped helpful ($r = .3706, p = .012$).

The level of agreement on responses regarding it taking only a short time to receive a message once a button was pushed inversely correlated with responses to:

1. feeling confident in selecting which button to push ($r = -.3617, p = .012$).

The level of agreement on responses regarding the time it took to receive an initial response being consistent positively correlated with responses to:

1. feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .3700, p = .009$ and to other members of their family ($r = .3827, p = .009$);

2. knowing what to expect when they operated the device ($r = .4815, p = .000$);
3. finding the way the device beeped helpful ($r = .2990, p = .046$); and
4. reporting that once they pushed a button it usually only took a short time to receive a message from the response center ($r = .3898, p = .006$).

Finally, the level of agreement to feeling that the system was consistent in how it worked positively correlated with responses to:

1. knowing what to expect when they operated the device ($r = .4124, p = .002$);
2. reporting that once they pushed a button it usually only took a short time to receive a message from the response center ($r = .5785, p = .000$); and
3. reporting that the time it took to receive a message was usually consistent ($r = .7047, p = .000$).

APPENDIX K : USABILITY DEMOGRAPHICS

Relationships Between Demographic Characteristics And Perceptions Of The Systems, Motorola And XYPOINT

Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Income, Occupation, Age, and Average Annual Vehicle Miles Traveled

Pearson chi-square analyses of responses to *yes/no* questions by gender indicated significant differences in responses to one question. When respondents were asked if they believe this system could provide a service not encountered before, males were more likely than females to answer *yes* ($\chi^2 = 6.3, p < .05$).

Mann-Whitney U-tests indicated significant differences in responses by gender to four questions. Females were more likely than males to report that: (1) they were heard by the operator when using only the microphone ($u = 8.0; p < .05$; mean rank females = 12.5; mean rank males = 7.2); (2) they found the microphone more effective than the handset ($u = 4.0; p < .05$; mean rank females = 13.5; mean rank males = 6.8); and (3) they preferred using the microphone ($u = 6.0; p < .05$; mean rank females = 16.0; mean rank males = 8.4). Males were more likely than females to indicate that they preferred using the handset ($u = 7.5; p < .05$; mean rank males = 12.6; mean rank females = 4.4).

The age of respondents correlated with responses to three survey questions. Age positively correlated with: (1) feeling more secure in their vehicle if this system were permanently available to them ($r = .4843, p = .022$); and (2) hearing the phone beep and begin dialing shortly after pressing the EMER, RA, or TA button ($r = .4698, p = .037$). Age inversely correlated with finding the operator's voice at the response center easy to understand ($r = -.5137, p = .014$). In addition, there was nearly statistical significance in age positively correlating with feeling more secure if this system were permanently available to other family members ($r = .4062, p = .061$).

The average annual vehicle miles traveled correlated with responses to one survey question. The average annual vehicle miles traveled by respondents inversely correlated with the time the operator took to respond to their call being consistent ($r = -.5389, p = .021$).

The Pearson chi-square and Mann-Whitney analyses indicated no significant differences in responses to any questions when respondents were grouped by income or occupation.

Motorola Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security Service Subscription

Pearson chi-square analyses of responses to yes/no questions by cellular phone ownership indicated significant differences in responses to one question. When respondents were asked if there were any features missing in the system that they would have expected to be included, those who did *not* own cellular phones were more likely to report that there were features missing in the system ($\chi^2 = 3.76, p = .05$). Mann-Whitney U-tests of responses to other questions indicated significant differences in responses to one question. Those who owned cellular phones were more likely to agree that, when disconnected, the phone automatically reconnected them with the operator ($n = 38.5; p < .05$; mean rank cellular phone owners = 13.5; mean rank non cellular phone owners = 9.5).

Mann-Whitney U-tests of responses to other questions by pager use indicated significant differences in responses to five questions. Those who did *not* use pagers were more likely to agree that: (1) they would feel more secure if this system were permanently available to other members of their family ($n = 29.0; p < .05$; mean rank non pager users = 13.7; mean rank pager users = 8.1); (2) they believe this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when they are in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance ($n = 30.0; p < .05$; mean rank non pager users = 13.3; mean rank pager users = 8.3); (3) they felt confident in selecting which button to push for each scenario they were given ($n = 31.0; p < .05$; mean rank non pager users = 13.6; mean rank pager users = 8.4); and (4) they preferred to use the microphone ($n = 21.0; p < .05$; mean rank non pager users = 12.4; mean rank pager users = 7.0). Those who *did* use pagers were more likely to agree that they preferred to use the handset ($n = 21.0; p < .05$; mean rank pager users = 16.0 mean rank non pager users = 9.4).

Mann-Whitney U-tests of responses to other questions by home security service subscription indicated significant differences in responses to one question. Those who were home security system subscribers were more likely to *agree* that the operator seemed to be able to hear them when they used only the handset ($n = 10.5; p < .01$; mean rank subscribers = 16.9; mean rank non-subscribers = 9.5).

XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Gender, Income, Occupation, Age, and Average Annual Vehicle Miles Traveled

Analyses of responses by occupation indicated significant differences in responses to two questions. Respondents in non-technical occupations were significantly more likely to report that: (1) they believed this system would be likely to help authorities deliver assistance when in situations requiring police, medical, or roadside assistance ($u = 203$; $p < .05$; mean rank non-technical = 28.3; mean rank technical = 21.3); and (2) they found the device easy to use ($u = 188$; $p < .05$; mean rank non-technical = 29.1; mean rank technical = 20.1).

The age of respondents inversely correlated with being able to think of situations under which respondents felt the system would NOT be able to help them acquire emergency services ($r = .2813$, $p = .058$). In addition, there was nearly statistical significance in age inversely correlating with finding the messages on the device easy to understand ($r = -.2813$, $p = .058$).

The average annual vehicle miles traveled positively correlated with: (1) finding the time it took to receive an initial response usually consistent ($r = .1778$, $p = .001$); and (2) finding the system consistent in how it worked ($r = .1548$, $p = .014$).

Mann-Whitney analyses of differences in responses indicated no significant differences in responses to any questions by gender or income.

XYPOINT Significant Differences in Responses by Cellular Phone Ownership, Use of Pagers, and Home Security Service Subscription

Pearson chi-square analyses of responses to yes/no by cellular phone ownership indicated significant differences in responses to one question. When respondents were asked if they could think of any circumstances under which this system would NOT be able to help them acquire emergency services, respondents who did *not* own cellular phones were significantly more likely to indicate that they could think of circumstances in which this system would NOT be able to help them acquire emergency services ($\chi^2 = 7.04$, $p < .01$).

Pearson chi-square analyses of responses by pager use indicated significant differences in responses to one question. When respondents were asked if they found the device easy to reach, respondents who did *not* carry pagers with them were significantly more likely to indicate that they did find the device easy to reach ($\chi^2 = 5.41$, $p < .05$).

Pearson chi-square analyses of responses by home security system subscription indicated significant differences in responses to two questions. Those whose homes were *not* protected by home security systems were significantly more likely to indicate that: (1) something occurred during the tests that was unexpected ($\chi^2 = 3.95, p < .05$); and (2) they could think of circumstances under which this system would NOT be able to help them acquire emergency services ($\chi^2 = 4.53, p < .05$).

APPENDIX L : STAGE 1 MARKET SURVEY

Roadside Emergency Response System Survey

The University of Washington is conducting a study evaluating the market for a new roadside emergency response system. To help in our evaluation, we need you to carefully answer the following questions below. Feel free to add short comments to the right of your answer if it requires explanation. All responses are confidential.

SECTION I. HYPOTHETICAL ROADSIDE ASSISTANCE SITUATION

Consider the situation that was given to you.

1. If you were in this situation what might you do? Specifically, please describe two alternative courses of action that you might consider taking.

Alternative 1: _____

Alternative 2: _____

2. For each alternative, please identify no more than ten problems, costs, or risks that would cause you concern. (L/M/S columns will be completed later)

Alternative 1 Concerns:	L/M/S	Alternative 2 Concerns:	L/M/S
1.		1.	
2.		2.	
3.		3.	
4.		4.	
5.		5.	
6.		6.	
7.		7.	
8.		8.	
9.		9.	
10.		10.	

3. How possible do you think it is that the situation described on page 1 could happen to you? (check one)
 very possible possible not very possible impossible
4. Have you been in a somewhat similar situation anytime within the past few years?
 Yes No

SECTION 2. INFORMATION ABOUT YOUR HOUSEHOLD'S VEHICLE OWNERSHIP

5. What is the make and year of the motor vehicle that you use most frequently, which is owned or leased by you or someone else in your household?

Make: _____ Year: _____

6. Which of the following items are typically kept in the vehicle listed above?

Emergency Road Kit Yes No

Flares/Reflectors Yes No

Flashlight Yes No

Tools for Simple Repairs Yes No

Cellular Phone Yes No

CB Radio Yes No

7. Is the vehicle identified in question 5 equipped with an alarm system?

Yes No

SECTION 3. ABOUT YOUR DRIVING HABITS

8. How frequently do you typically use a motor vehicle to commute to work?

_____ Days Per Week (On Average) _____ For A Typical One-Way Commute Trip, Average Miles Driven

9. Other than for commuting to work, how much do you use the motor vehicle listed in question 5 for work purposes?

_____ Miles Driven Per Day (On Average)

Or

_____ Hours Driven Per Day (On Average)

10. How frequently do you use the motor vehicle listed in question 5 for recreation activities?

_____ Days Per Week (On Average)

_____ For a Typical Recreation Trip, How Many Miles On Average Do You Drive?

11. How frequently do you use the motor vehicle listed in question 5 for other activities (e.g. shopping, transporting family members, etc.)

_____ Days Per Week (On Average)

_____ For a Typical Miscellaneous Activity Trip, How Many Miles On Average Do You Drive?

SECTION 4. ABOUT YOU

12. Who is your employer? _____
13. Where is your place of employment? _____
14. In what town or city do you reside? _____
15. For how many years have you lived in the Puget Sound Area? _____
16. How would you characterize your knowledge of roads and streets in the Puget Sound area?
 extensive (you could be a tour guide)
 very good (you are familiar with most parts of the area)
 good (you know some parts of the area very well)
 limited (you are only familiar with one or two parts of the area)
 just beginning to learn your way around the area
17. Have you experienced a vehicle breakdown within the last five years?
 Yes
 No
18. Have you been involved in a vehicle collision during the last five years?
 Yes
 No
19. Do you own a mobile phone? Yes No
- If yes, is it installed in the vehicle you most frequently use for:
 Commuting Yes No
 Recreation Yes No
 Other Activities Yes No
20. Do you own a CB radio? Yes No
- If yes, is it installed in the vehicle you most frequently use for:
 Commuting Yes No
 Recreation Yes No
 Other Activities Yes No
21. Are you a member of an emergency road service, such as AAA, USAA, or others?
 Yes No
22. Do you have a calling card that allows you to charge to your phone number calls that you place from any other phone? Yes No
-
- SECTION 5. ADDITIONAL HOUSEHOLD INFORMATION
23. How many television sets do you have in your household? _____
24. How many personal computers do you have in your household? _____
25. Do you own a boat? Yes No
26. How many motor vehicles are owned or leased by your entire household? _____
27. How many members are there in your household? _____
- Age of the oldest member: _____
- Age of the youngest member: _____

SECTION 6. AN ALTERNATIVE MEANS OF OBTAINING EMERGENCY ROADSIDE ASSISTANCE

Description of Emergency Response Device: Imagine that an emergency response device were available to you. This device could be installed inside your car and would also require a special fixed antenna to be installed in or on your car. If you experienced a vehicle breakdown, traffic accident, or medical emergency, you would be able to use the device to send a request for assistance to a response center. The request would be in the form of a signal from the device that informs the response center of your precise location and of the category of your need: towing services, medical services, or police services. Upon receiving your request, the response center would do two things: (1) dispatch a service provider to your location, and (2) send a signal to the emergency response device in your vehicle to confirm that your request had been received. The length of your wait for service you need would depend upon the availability of service providers at the moment of your incident.

Response to Emergency Response Device: For this question, we would like you to consider the emergency response device described above as a third alternative to the two alternatives you listed in Question 1a (which were alternative courses of action that you might consider taking in an "emergency" situation). Then, for each of the concerns you listed for Question 1b, indicate (as described below) if you think your concerns for this third alternative would be less than, more than, or the same as the concerns you have identified with alternatives 1 and 2.

Return to Page 1, Question 2, and fill out the L/M/S columns as follows:

Mark in L/M/S Columns on Page 1	Degree of Concern Created by Alternative
L (less)	The emergency response device described above would create less of this concern than would alternative 1 (or 2).
M (more)	The emergency response device described above would create more of this concern than alternative 1 (or 2).
S (same)	The emergency response device described above would create neither more nor less of this concern than would alternative 1 (or 2).

SECTION 7. OPTIONAL INFORMATION

Name: _____

Would you be willing to take part in a follow-up interview about your feelings toward a roadside emergency response system? If so, please provide a phone number to reach you at below. All information will be kept confidential.

Phone Number: Home _____

Work: _____

APPENDIX M : STAGE 2 DESIGN MATRIX AND SAMPLE CARDS

card	cardcode	installation	activation	panel	communication	service type	information	usage fee	installation cost
A	4	Professional	Automatic, Voice & Button	Illuminated	Verbal	No Services Included	Basic	\$0.00/Minute	\$0
B	2	Professional	Automatic, Voice & Button	Illuminated	Verbal	No Services Included	Extensive	\$0.50/Minute	\$1000
C	A	Professional	Automatic, Voice & Button	Illuminated	Verbal	Services Included	Basic	\$2.00/Minute	\$1500
D	Ⓢ	Professional	Automatic, Voice & Button	Illuminated	Verbal	Services Included	Extensive	\$5.00/Minute	\$500
E	Σ	Do-it-Yourself	Voice and One Button	Not Illuminated	Verbal	No Services Included	Basic	\$0.50/Minute	\$500
F	√	Do-it-Yourself	Voice and One Button	Not Illuminated	Verbal	No Services Included	Extensive	\$0.00/Minute	\$1500
G	+	Do-it-Yourself	Voice and One Button	Not Illuminated	Verbal	Services Included	Basic	\$5.00/Minute	\$1000
H	™	Do-it-Yourself	Voice and One Button	Not Illuminated	Verbal	Services Included	Extensive	\$2.00/Minute	\$0
I	†	Do-it-Yourself	One Button	Illuminated	Text	No Services Included	Basic	\$2.00/Minute	\$1000
J	≠	Do-it-Yourself	One Button	Illuminated	Text	No Services Included	Extensive	\$5.00/Minute	\$0
K	æ	Do-it-Yourself	One Button	Illuminated	Text	Services Included	Basic	\$0.00/Minute	\$1500
L	4	Do-it-Yourself	One Button	Illuminated	Text	Services Included	Extensive	\$0.50/Minute	\$500
M	Π	Professional	Dial Number	Not Illuminated	Text	No Services Included	Basic	\$5.00/Minute	\$1500
N	□	Professional	Dial Number	Not Illuminated	Text	No Services Included	Extensive	\$2.00/Minute	\$500
O	i	Professional	Dial Number	Not Illuminated	Text	Services Included	Basic	\$0.50/Minute	\$0
P	¶	Professional	Dial Number	Not Illuminated	Text	Services Included	Extensive	\$0.00/Minute	\$1000
Q	∞	Professional	Automatic, Voice & Button	Illuminated	Verbal	No Services Included	Basic	\$2.00/Minute	\$1500
R	≠	Professional	Dial Number	Not Illuminated	Text	Services Included	Extensive	\$5.00/Minute	\$500

Fig. 2a

Figure 1b : Design Matrix 2

Card	Product Design (see Table)	Service Type	Variety of Information Received	Usage Fee	Purchase Cost
A	1	0	0	1	1
B	1	0	1	2	3
C	1	1	0	3	4
D	1	1	1	4	2
E	2	0	0	2	2
F	2	0	1	1	4
G	2	1	0	4	3
H	2	1	1	3	1
I	3	0	0	3	3
J	3	0	1	4	1
K	3	1	0	1	4
L	3	1	1	2	2
M	4	0	0	4	4
N	4	0	1	3	2
O	4	1	0	2	1
P	4	1	1	1	3
Q	1	0	0	3	4
R	4	1	1	4	2

Table of Product Design Alternatives

Product Design 1	Voice	Illuminated	Must Be Professionally Installed	Automatic Activation and Push Button
Product Design 2	Voice	Not illuminated	Not Professionally Installed	Voice Activation
Product Design 3	Text	Illuminated	Not Professionally Installed	Push 1 Button
Product Design 4	Text	Not illuminated	Must Be Professionally Installed	Push 7 Buttons

See Figure 1a (previous page) for definition of other matrix values.

Figure 2 : Sample Cards

PRODUCT DESIGN		<i>Installation:</i>	Professional
<i>Panel Illumination:</i>	Illuminated		
<i>Activation:</i>	Automatic, Voice & Button		
<i>Communication:</i>	Verbal		
INFORMATION:	Basic		
PURCHASE COST:	\$1500		
USAGE FEE:	\$2.00/Minute		
SERVICE PKG.:	Services Included		
RANK 1			

PRODUCT DESIGN		<i>Installation:</i>	Do-it-Yourself
<i>Panel Illumination:</i>	Not Illuminated		
<i>Activation:</i>	Voice and One Button		
<i>Communication:</i>	Verbal		
INFORMATION:	Basic		
PURCHASE COST:	\$1000		
USAGE FEE:	\$5.00/Minute		
SERVICE PKG.:	Services Included		
RANK 2			

APPENDIX N : STAGE 3 MARKET SURVEY

In-Vehicle Emergency Response Device Market Survey

Please answer the following two pages of questions for a market study of in-vehicle emergency response devices. All responses are confidential. Thank you for completing this survey!

I. Awareness and Comprehension:

a. Have you ever heard of an in-vehicle emergency response device?

yes no I think so I cannot recall

b. Do you have some idea of what an in-vehicle emergency response device is?

no [go to section II] yes [go to 1c]

c. Please describe what you understand an in-vehicle emergency response device to be.

II. What we mean by an IN-VEHICLE EMERGENCY RESPONSE DEVICE :

An in-vehicle emergency response device is equipment that is installed in your vehicle. The device would permit you to communicate directly with a service center in the event that you were in some kind of emergency situation. The device would send a message to the response center which would include your *precise* location and category of need. Then your request would be confirmed and the service center would either dispatch roadside assistance or provide you with information that would help you resolve the emergency.

a. In the past year did you experience any of the following [check if yes]

- an accident requiring roadside assistance
- a crime directed at your vehicle or at you while you were in your vehicle
- vehicle breakdown
- lost and needed directions

b. How strong is your need to have some kind of emergency in-vehicle response device?

very strong strong neutral weak very weak

c. At present there are regulations requiring cars to be equipped with pollution control devices. Would you favor a similar regulation requiring cars to be equipped with some kind of emergency response device?

absolutely probably hard to say probably not certainly not

III. Use of vehicle:

- a. estimate miles per year you drive _____
- b. do you use your car to commute to work ?
yes no
- c. on average how many days per week do you drive to work ? _____
- d. did you drive anywhere last weekend? yes no
if yes, approximately how many miles did you drive ? _____

IV. Demographics:

- a. Do you have a cellular phone?
yes no if no, are you thinking of getting one? yes no
- b. Do you have a pager?
yes no if no, are you thinking of getting one? yes no
- c. What is the model and year of your car ? _____
- d. (Optional) What is your highest level of education? _____
when was degree earned? _____

Thank you very much for participating in this survey!

APPENDIX O : CONSISTENCY SCORES

Consistency Scores.. Stage 2

	<u>Group</u>	<u>Size</u>	<u>Consistency Score</u>	
	Aggregate	65	.7554	Entire Sample/ First Grouping
	Participants	46	.768	
	Non-Participants	19	.7447	
	Group 1	28	.8821	Participant Subgroups
	Group 2	5	.912	
	Group 3	2	.90	
	Group 4	5	.91	
	Group 5	2	.825	
	Group 6	2	.90	
	Group 7	2	.90	
	Group 1	9	.9189	Non-Participant Subgroups
	Group 2	4	.89	
	Group 3	5	.914	
	Group 4	1	1.0	

**APPENDIX P : STANDARD DEVIATIONS OF TEST CARD RANKINGS
FROM MODEL PREDICTIONS**

Constrained budget scenario

	<u>Group</u>	<u>Size</u>	<u>Card 17</u>	<u>Card 18</u>	
	Aggregate	65	5.64	3.98	Entire Sample/ First Grouping
	Participants	46	5.66	3.61	
	Non-Participants	19	5.78	5.03	
	Group 1	28	1.99	2.06	Participant Subgroups
	Group 2	5	.77	3.95	
	Group 3	2	6.04	3.60	
	Group 4	5	3.71	4.45	
	Group 5	2	1.0	3.16	
	Group 6	2	5.52	6.04	
	Group 7	2	2.0	2.0	
	Group 1	9	1.25	2.54	Non-Participant Subgroups
	Group 2	4	2.12	6.36	
	Group 3	5	3.74	1.26	
	Group 4	1	6.0	11.0	

Unconstrained budget scenario

	Group	Size	Card 17	Card 18
Entire Sample/ First Grouping	Aggregate	65	4.63	4.94
	Participants	46	4.69	5.75
	Non-Participants	19	4.72	4.53
Participant Subgroups	Group 1	28	5.9	6.58
	Group 2	5	1.09	4.38
	Group 3	2	2.12	3.8
	Group 4	5	3.10	3.82
	Group 5	2	9.22	2.24
	Group 6	2	4.53	5.70
	Group 7	2	3.54	3.54
Non-Participant Subgroups	Group 1	9	5.43	5.37
	Group 2	4	3.00	5.10
	Group 3	5	2.32	2.41
	Group 4	1	6.0	2.0

APPENDIX Q : AVERAGE BACKGROUND CHARACTERISTICS

Characteristic Means.. Stage 2

<u>Group</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Sex</u>	<u>Education</u>	<u>Income</u>	<u>VMT</u>
Aggregate	--	1.23	3.22	3.41	14622
Participants	42	1.11	3.00	3.91	18303
Non-Participants	--	1.44	3.65	2.38	7692
Group 1	41.95	1.167	3.00	3.91	16705
Group 2	49.00	1.0	3.67	5.0	28333
Group 3	38.00	1.0	3.00	3.0	19200
Group 4	45.00	1.0	3.00	3.5	20000
Group 5	43.50	1.0	4.00	3.5	17000
Group 6	42.00	1.0	1.00	5.0	20000
Group 7	28.00	1.0	1.00	2.0	20000
Group 1	--	1.375	3.63	2.38	6945
Group 2	--	1.75	4.0	2.25	3800
Group 3	--	1.4	3.25	3.0	14250
Group 4	--	1.0	4.0	1.0	3000

Codes for demographic information :

Age, Vehicle Miles Traveled (VMT) : self explanatory, **Sex** : 1=Male, 2=Female

Education : 1=High school, 2=Technical college, 3=Community college, 4=University, 5=Other

Income : 1=Less than 20000, 2=20000 to 30000, 3=30000 to 40000, 4=40000 to 50000,
5=50000 to 75000, 6=More than 75000

Response by group (some variation by question as well) :

Aggregate : 82%. Participants : 78%. Group 1: 86%, Group 2 : 60%, Group 3 : 50%,

Group 4 : 80%, Group 5 : 100%, Group 6 : 50%, Group 7 : 50%.

Non-Participants : 89%. Group 1: 89%, Group 2 : 100%, Group 3 : 80%, Group 4 : 100% .

Characteristic Means, Stage 2

Group Occupation Cell phone Pager Home Sec. System

Aggregate	2.27	.3684	.2456	.2182	---
Participants	1.88	.5128	.3333	.2703	1.717
Non-Participants	3.00	.0556	.0556	.1111	--

Group 1	1.78	.5385	.3846	.16	1.786
Group 2	2.0	.6667	0.0	1.0	1.6
Group 3	3.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	2.0
Group 4	2.33	0.5	0.25	.667	1.2
Group 5	2.5	0.0	0.5	0.0	2.0
Group 6	1.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	2.0
Group 7	1.0	1.0	0.5	.50	1.5

Group 1	2.5	0.0	0.0	.125	--
Group 2	3.75	0.0	0.0	0.0	--
Group 3	3.6	0.2	0.2	0.2	--
Group 4	1.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	--

Codes for demographic categories :

Occupation : 1=Technical, 2=Sales, 3=Administrative, 4=Management, 5=Other
 Cell phone, Pager, and Home Security System : 0=Does not own, 1=Owns
 System : 1=Motorola, 2=XYPOINT

Response by group (some variation by question as well) :

Aggregate : 82%. Participants : 78%. Group 1: 86%, Group 2 : 60%, Group 3 : 50%,

Group 4 : 80%, Group 5 : 100%, Group 6 : 50%, Group 7 : 50%.

Non-Participants : 89%. Group 1: 89%, Group 2 : 100%, Group 3 : 80%, Group 4 : 100%.

Note : System is not applicable to non-participants.

APPENDIX R : FREQUENCY PROFILES RANKED 1,2,3

Frequency with which each card was selected first, second, and third respectively.
 Unconstrained budget scenario. Participant subgroups.

Card # Group 1 Group 2 Group 3 Group 4 Group 5 Group 6 Group 7

card 1	3	8	3	2	1	0	0	0	1	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 2	2	7	2	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
card 3	0	5	4	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
card 4	12	0	1	1	0	1	1	0	1	1	3	0	1	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	0
card 5	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
card 6	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0
card 7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
card 8	3	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 9	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 10	0	4	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 11	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 12	0	1	4	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0
card 13	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 14	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 15	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 16	0	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 17	2	0	2	0	1	2	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
card 18	0	0	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

Frequency with which each card was selected first, second, and third respectively.
 Constrained budget scenario. Nonparticipant subgroups, aggregate and part/non-part split.

Card # Group 1 Group 2 Group 3 Group 4 Aggregate Participant Non-part

Card #	Group 1	Group 2	Group 3	Group 4	Aggregate	Participant	Non-part
card 1	3	1	2	2	0	0	0
card 2	0	0	0	0	0	2	1
card 3	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
card 4	1	0	0	2	1	1	0
card 5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 8	3	1	3	0	0	0	0
card 9	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 10	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
card 11	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 12	0	0	2	0	0	0	0
card 13	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 14	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
card 15	1	6	0	0	0	0	0
card 16	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 17	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
card 18	0	1	0	0	0	0	0

Frequency with which each card was selected first, second, and third respectively.
 Unconstrained budget scenario. Non participant subgroups, aggregate, and part/non-part split.

Card # Group 1 Group 2 Group 3 Group 4 Aggregate Participant Non-part

card 1	0	0	1	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	8	11	6	7	10	4	1	1	2
card 2	0	1	1	0	2	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	5	14	7	3	10	5	2	4	2
card 3	1	3	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	3	12	8	2	7	7	1	5	1
card 4	4	0	1	3	1	0	3	0	1	0	0	0	27	5	5	18	4	3	9	1	2
card 5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	2	1	3	2	0	3	0	1	0
card 6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	3	2	0	2	0	0	1
card 7	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1	0	2	0	0	1	1
card 8	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	1	2	4	0	2	2	1	0
card 9	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
card 10	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	6	2	0	5	2	1	1	0
card 11	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	1
card 12	0	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	2	4	5	1	3	4	1	1	1
card 13	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	1
card 14	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	3	1	0	2	0	0	1
card 15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0
card 16	0	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	4	4	0	3	1	0	1	3
card 17	0	1	0	0	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	3	3	9	3	2	6	0	1	3
card 18	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	3	0	0	0

APPENDIX S : LUTE REPORT

Framework for Future Designs

LUTE's Final Pushme Report

March 18, 1996

Prepared by:

**Professor Judy Ramey, Director of LUTE
Erin Schulz, Research Associate
Matt Shobe, Research Assistant**

**University of Washington
Department of Technical Communication
14 Loew Hall, Box 352195
Seattle, WA 98195**

Framework for Future Designs

LUTE's Final Pushme Report

This final report summarizes LUTE's work and conclusions for the human factors portion of the Pushme project. In this final report we present an overview of the various stages of our research and the resulting design recommendations for future Pushme technologies. In the "Overview" section (pages 2-4), we briefly describe the stages which led to our recommendations. In the "Recommendations" section (pages 5-18), we present design considerations and the reasoning behind each recommendation.

Overview

Our work from April, 1995 to March, 1996 involved the following stages:

- an assessment of the current mayday system in Puget Sound
- interface evaluations of the Pushme technologies
- a focus group meeting

The results from each of these stages led to our framework for future design. The scope of each stage is described briefly below.

Assessment of the current mayday system

In assessing the current state of the mayday system in Puget Sound, we focused on the needs of public and private response centers. We looked at the relationship between these centers including institutional issues and user needs. This assessment occurred in two phases and included a literature review, interviews with emergency response personnel, and observations at a variety of emergency response centers.

Phase I

We assessed existing mayday systems with an emphasis on dispatch center training and current protocols through a literature review and interviews (see *Human Factors Assessment* report, 8/14/95).

Literature Review: The goal of the literature review was to identify studies that had already been done on emergency response centers, to get a sense and feel for emergency response centers, to identify areas to focus on during the field observations, and to become familiar with emergency response terminology. We reviewed literature on studies that had been conducted in the following areas: roadside emergency dispatch systems, 911 dispatch centers, private emergency services (e.g., home alarm), emergency service standards (public and private), the

role of cellular phones in emergency situations, dispatch personnel's acceptance of new technologies, stress-related factors for dispatch personnel, visual vs. verbal data in emergency situations, etc.

Interviews: We also conducted informal interviews in order to gain a better understanding of the emergency response system in Puget Sound. We interviewed the Pushme technology partners, xyPoint (formerly Sencom), Motorola, and RPSI, about their expectations and concerns with regard to the integration of the Pushme technologies with existing public and private mayday systems. We also interviewed a number of dispatchers at PSAPs (Public Safety Answering Points) in the Seattle area and dispatchers from private response centers.

Phase II

Observations: We conducted formal field inquiries at a variety of response centers in Puget Sound. These inquiries were supported by interviews, questionnaires, etc., to develop a full and accurate understanding of current practices and protocols at public and private emergency response centers (see *The Current Mayday System in Puget Sound*, 2/9/96).

Interface evaluations

After completing the two phases of assessment, we conducted interface evaluations of the Pushme technologies in order to make specific recommendations for future designs. We conducted a heuristic evaluation of the operator's interface and sending device for xyPoint, RSPI, and Motorola.

We presented our interface evaluations to xyPoint in a meeting on February 12, 1996 (they requested a verbal report). We sent a written evaluation to David Evans & Associates for Motorola and RSPI on March 5, 1996 (see Appendix A).

Focus group meeting

With results from the assessment of the current mayday system and interface evaluations we came up with a set of initial recommendations. These initial recommendations were presented (in scenario form) to emergency response personnel from public communication centers in Puget Sound at a focus group meeting. Our revised recommendations were influenced by their responses to the scenarios in the meeting.

The focus group meeting was conducted on March 5, 1996 at the University of Washington, Loew Hall, room 355 (see Appendix B). Our goal was to get input on how to successfully integrate private technologies into a well-established emergency response system like the 911 system in Puget Sound. The agenda of the meeting was divided into Part I and Part II.

Part I

We gave an overview of the meeting and introduced the Pushme technologies. Then we presented 9 recommendations in scenario form to the public participants (WSP and PSAP representatives). For example, one consideration we presented was to have the private operators transfer medical emergency calls directly to the appropriate PSAP and provide the PSAP with a direct telecommunication link to the caller. We presented a scenario that illustrated this recommendation and asked for feedback such as:

- What protocols would you follow in the given scenario at your communication center?
- What would make the scenario easier for you to handle?
- Are there any issues of concern the scenario brings to mind?

For each scenario the focus group participants were asked to assume the following:

- The traveler (subscriber) has contacted the private response center and now the private response center is calling you for medical or police assistance or to inform you of incidents.
- That the calls are routed to you because the private response center has automatic jurisdiction capabilities based on the location of the traveler.
- The location of the traveler (GPS information) is accurate to the nearest 30 feet.

Part II

We had a free form discussion on issues the Pushme partners and public representatives brought up.

The results of the focus group meeting are detailed in the "Recommendations" section of this report (next page).

Recommendations

Our initial recommendations, focus group responses, and revised recommendations are presented for each design consideration in the following pages. A description of each section is provided below:

Our **initial recommendations** were based on a literature review, field observations and informal interviews, and interface evaluations of the Pushme technologies. In cases where we did not have an initial recommendation, we state our initial concern behind the presented scenario.

The **focus group response** is given for each scenario presented at the focus group meeting. For each scenario, the participants' (public representatives) comments are listed.

Our **revised recommendations** (or **recommendation** in some cases) are based on the responses the public representatives (supervisors, dispatchers, etc.) gave in the focus group meeting.

Medical emergencies with access to a phone

Initial recommendation

Medical emergencies require that the caller have direct communication with the PSAP operator or dispatcher. We recommend that—if possible—all medical calls be transferred to the appropriate PSAP and that the private operator disconnect from the call.

Focus group response Scenario 1

- The private operator gives you the following information over the phone:
A driver is having a heart attack on SB I-5 at mile marker 167. The driver is a 58 year old, male, conscious and breathing erratically. The license# of the car is ABC 123, WA State. It is a Red, 1982, Chevrolet Cavalier. The subscriber's cellular phone number is 206-555-4343.
- The operator then transfers the call directly to you and disconnects

Focus: How would you expect medical emergencies (with phone) to be handled when you have communication with the caller?

Participants' comments

- Medical calls should go directly to an aid dispatcher. Fire departments and large PSAPs usually dispatch aid units.
- The only time a non-aid PSAP (a PSAP that does not dispatch aid) should get a medical call is when a vehicle is blocking or police are needed.
- If non-aid PSAPs receive aid calls, they want to know the call type ("e.g., "medical") and location information so they can transfer the call to the correct aid dispatcher.
- Some PSAPs use mile marker information (e.g., at mile marker 199) and others use exit information (e.g., just south of Exit 145B).
- Calls from the private operator should come in as "911" calls, not "7-digit" calls. PSAPs cannot automatically transfer 7-digit calls using the Positron, however, they can automatically transfer 911 calls.
- They (public representatives) are concerned about the delay that might occur with private, third party communication centers.
- They are skeptical about cellular phone reliability. That is, they expect cellular callers to have a difficult time getting through on their cellular phone or to be periodically disconnected.
- Some thought it would be better for the private operator to stay on the line to reassure the caller while the caller is being transferred.

Revised recommendation

Medical emergencies require that the caller have direct communication with the appropriate medical aid dispatcher. We recommend that—if possible—all medical calls be transferred to the appropriate PSAP (one that dispatches aid) or fire department. We also recommend that the private operator stay on the line until the aid dispatcher or call receiver has communication with the caller.*

If calls go through a PSAP before reaching the appropriate aid dispatcher, the private operator should only give the necessary information for a quick transfer (e.g., “medical emergency” and location). The private operator should provide medical information in the style preferred by the individual PSAPs (e.g., mile marker vs. exits).

If the police are needed in the medical emergency (e.g., the car is blocking a lane of traffic), then the appropriate PSAP should also be contacted and informed of the incident.

All private communication center calls should be transferred to PSAPs as “911” calls so PSAPs can take advantage of their Positron. Most PSAPs cannot transfer cellular phone calls over the Positron; therefore, automatic jurisdiction is crucial.

**Note: We would recommend that the private operator stay on the line as long as necessary in order to provide the aid dispatcher with relevant medical information from the caller’s profile record. However, with both the public and private operators on the line, it may not be clear who is liable for the call.*

Customizing information

Initial recommendation

The PSAPs have slightly different CAD systems and protocols. In order to accommodate the PSAPs, we recommend that the private centers customize the information they give to each PSAP. That is, the private operator should provide the incident information according to the type of call, the jurisdiction and the CAD system used in the center at that jurisdiction. The operator’s interface at the private communication center ought to be able to automatically generate customized summary information to be given to the PSAP operator.

Focus group response

Scenario 2

- The private operator gives you the following information over the phone:

We have a medical emergency on SB I-5 at mile marker 199. The driver is a 32 year old, female. The license# of her car is DEF 789, WA State. It is a Blue, 1992, Ford Explorer. She does not have access to a phone.

- The data-entry screen in your CAD system looks like:

TYPE :
 REMARKS :
 LIC :
 VYR :
 CELL PHONE :
 LIS :
 MK :
 COL :
 NAME :

Focus: How would you expect medical emergencies (no phone) to be handled if you had no communication with the caller and you received information in the order you would enter it in your CAD system?

Participants' comments

- PSAPs are concerned that a third party call will slow down the whole emergency response process.
- They were very adamant about the importance of being able to talk to the person needing aid. They said, "loss of voice is a real problem."
- They are hesitant about allowing private service providers to make judgment calls about emergencies being reported.
- They want to know how the private operator would know who is pressing the "911 button" if the operator can't confirm the caller's ID through voice communication.
- They are sure people are going to hit the wrong button all the time. Their fear is that an unarmed aid car, for example, is going to be dispatched to a dangerous scene.
- They are concerned about false alarms.
- They want DIRECT voice contact with the driver.

Revised recommendation

In addition to the original recommendation. We recommend that Pushme technologies be coupled with cellular phones in order to offer voice communication when possible.

Downloading information directly to CAD

Initial recommendation

We recommend that the private centers investigate the possibility of downloading data directly to the PSAPs' CAD systems.

Focus group response

Scenario 3

- The private operator downloads the following information directly to your CAD system:

TYPE: Med-choke LOCATION: King Dome Parking lot
REMARKS: 12 year old, female, conscious, and breathing erratically
LIC: GHI 345 LIS: WA COL: Red
VYR: 1990 MK: Honda NAME: Civic
CELL PHONE: NA

- You have no telephone communication with the driver but can call the private operator

Focus: How would you feel about receiving data directly in your CAD system as opposed to receiving the information over the phone?

Participants' comments

- They don't believe information can be downloaded because it is illegal.
- There is a security issue if a modem is hooked up to a State system.

Revised recommendation

Downloading information directly to a PSAP's CAD system does not appear to be a viable direction for the Pushme technologies to go. It is possible to download information to a separate line in the PSAP unrelated to the CAD system. Some alarm companies already do this. It would be up to the PSAP whether or not to add the information to their CAD system.

Informing the WSP and WSDOT

Initial recommendation

Inform the WSP and appropriate PSAP of all incidents reported on State Routes.

Focus group response

Scenario 4

- The private operator gets a call from a subscriber whose car is broken down on the 520 bridge deck

- The private operator calls for a tow truck

- The private operator gives you the following information:

Disabled vehicle (not blocking) on EB 520 bridge deck. Service is on the way. The driver is John Smith. The license# of the car is MNO 321, WA State. It is a Blue, 1972, Volkswagen Bug.

Focus: How would you expect communication among the private communication center, the WSP and WSDOT to occur?

Participants' comments

- If a car is disabled and not blocking, the WSP needs to be informed. The WSP needs to be informed of incidents on State Routes so they don't send a service truck unnecessarily.
- If the accident is in a crucial area (e.g., 520 bridge), they will send the DOT tow truck so people driving by know it has been taken care of. By doing so, they can prevent redundant calls from coming into the WSP.
- They use different protocols for every highway.
- It is a "major training issue" that the private response personnel understand the protocols and agencies involved on every highway and road.
- They are concerned that the private operators make the right decisions. For example, it is up to the private operator to decide what calls to report to the WSP, the operators must be able to distinguish a "duplicate call" from a "similar" call.
- All PSAPs have a different definition of what a "critical" call is. For example, a critical call for Issaquah is *every* call. A critical call for King County is more defined (e.g., a blocking car or injury accident).
- Details about each call are crucial. For example, a non-blocking car could be a rollover and require additional assistance.
- They want a call back number (if possible) for the person with the disabled vehicle.

Revised recommendation

In addition to the initial recommendation, private centers should be trained on the various highway and agency protocols.

Private operators should have a fail-safe way of insuring that they report all unique incidents. That is, they should develop a method (series of questions) to ask the caller in order to determine whether it is a duplicate call or a unique call.

Handling reported accidents and duplicate calls

Initial recommendation

Work out a system with the WSP and PSAPs for filtering duplicate calls. Find out what they want to be informed of and document all calls. For example, report the first call and consolidate subsequent calls into a follow-up call to the appropriate PSAP or WSP.

Focus group response

Scenario 5

- A subscriber reports an accident on I-5 to the private operator
- The private operator reports the accident to you and provides an approximate location of the accident
- The private operator receives 5 more calls about the same accident
- The private operator consolidates the information from all 5 calls and updates you with one call

Focus: How would you expect duplicate calls to be handled?

Participants' comments

- They are concerned about the delay and increase in human error when a call is passed from the private center to the public center rather than going to the public center directly.
- Aid dispatchers will not dispatch for "possible" injuries; they will only dispatch if injuries are confirmed.
- They want to know who is reporting the accident in case they have to contact them later.
- Private companies should keep records on calls (audio tapes) for at least 90 days in case the tape is needed for legal purposes.

- If a private operator receives multiple calls about the same accident, they would expect the operator to clarify the location of the accident, get witness information, and determine whether or not injuries are involved.
- The approximate location of the accident is fine for police but aid dispatchers need the exact location.
- They are not confident that private operators will be able to clearly distinguish a duplicate call from a unique call.

Revised recommendation

If there is some question as to whether the call is a duplicate call or a unique call, the private operator should inform the PSAP and let the PSAP operator make the judgment. In cases where a subscriber is reporting an accident, the private operator should determine:

- whether or not injuries are involved
- approximate location if no injuries are involved
- exact location if injuries are involved
- whether or not the subscriber is a witness
- whether or not the subscriber is willing to be contacted by police later if necessary
- whether or not the call is a duplicate call

Private centers are encouraged to match the PSAPs' policies for making audio tapes available for legal purposes.

Possible police situations

Initial recommendation

In some situations police incidents require that the caller have direct communication with the PSAP operator or dispatcher. We recommend that—if possible—all police calls be transferred to the appropriate PSAP and that the private operator disconnects from the call.

Focus group response

Scenario 6

- The private operator gives you the following information over the phone:

We have a 2 car, non-injury accident on the SE corner of 50th and University Way. The driver reporting the accident is Jane Smith. The license# of the car is CBA 444, WA State. It is a Brown, 1982, Toyota Landcruiser.

- You have no telephone communication with the driver but can call the private operator

Focus: How would you handle police calls similar to this one?

Participants' comments

- They want voice communication with the caller.
- In this scenario they would want the following information: injury or non-injury, blocking or not-blocking, disturbance or non-disturbance, and DWI or no DWI.
- Often people report injuries when there are no injuries and vice versa.
- If there are no injuries, it is non-blocking, with no disturbances, and no DWI, then it will not be a priority call for police.
- PSAP operators would not disconnect from private operators or callers until they had all the information they needed and a call back number.
- If an accident occurs in a busy area (e.g., the university district), the PSAP is likely to get many calls about the incident from shop owners and others in the area.
- If this scenario involved injuries, the aid dispatcher would need very specific information from the caller in order to use the criteria based dispatching protocols (CBD). Aid dispatchers use specific triage techniques when answering a call.

Revised recommendation

In police incidents, private operators should determine whether the police are needed (e.g., possible disturbances), transfer the caller to the PSAP as soon as possible, and stay on the line in case they are needed.*

In police incidents involving injury, private operators should determine whether the police are needed (e.g., possible disturbances), transfer the caller to the PSAP as well as the appropriate aid dispatcher as soon as possible, and stay on the line in case they are needed.*

**Note: We would recommend that the private operator stay on the line as long as necessary in order to provide the aid dispatcher with relevant medical information from the caller's profile record. However, with both the public and private operators on the line, it may not be clear who is liable for the call.*

Training

Initial recommendation

We recommend that the private response center personnel go through a State approved certification program if one exists. If not, they should coordinate their training with a local PSAP.

Focus group response

Scenario 7

- The State of Washington recently established a certification program for dispatchers and call receivers

- The certification program is optional

- All private communication center personnel elect to become State certified

Focus: What sort of training would you expect private response center personnel to have?

Participants' comments

- They expect private operators "to know the area really well" such as landmarks, etc.
- They like the idea of having both a data link and a voice link. Voice communication is absolutely necessary.
- If a private center is going to be liable, then they must be trained.
- They would expect the private center personnel to be trained through a State program if one existed.
- They said State standards and an accreditation program are going to be developed for the State of Washington.
- They do not necessarily understand why the private center has to exist.
- They think it will be great to get the ANI and ALI information on cellular calls.

Revised recommendation

In addition to the initial recommendation, we emphasize the importance of having the option of voice communication.

Handling stolen vehicles

Initial concern

This scenario was presented to spark discussion. During our observations, PSAPs gave stolen vehicles a low priority.

Focus group response

Scenario 8

- The private operator gives you the following information over the phone:
We have located our subscriber's stolen car. It is at 5678 Englewood Drive. The owner of the car is Kate Jones. The license# of the car is KLM 222, WA State. It is a Red, 1990, Volkswagen Rabbit.

- You can contact the subscriber and/or the private operator directly

Focus: How would you handle a car theft?

Participants' comments

- They need to know if the stolen car is occupied.
- They need to know the details on how the stolen car was located.
- If the stolen car is occupied and moving, it is “a whole different situation.”
- They would need the case number associated with the stolen car, assuming the stolen car was reported to police.
- If a stolen car is recovered, the private operator or the owner of the car must inform police.
- Not all “stolen” cars are actually stolen.
- In order for police to act on an occupied stolen, they need written consent from the owner of the car.

Recommendation

If subscribers report their cars as stolen, they should place a report to the police and authorize a felony stop.

The subscriber should expect a slow response from the police.

If the subscriber cancels their stolen car report, the police must be informed.

Handling moving emergencies

Initial concern

This scenario was presented to spark discussion. During our observations at the WSP, dispatchers had a moving emergency where the caller was moving from one jurisdiction to another.

Focus group response

Scenario 9

- The private operator gives you the following information over the phone:

The caller (subscriber) is being followed by a stalker. She reported the stalker to the police last week. The subscriber is afraid to pull over or stop the car. She is currently going N on I-5 and approaching the Snohomish county line. The driver is Sue Jones. The license# of her car is QRS 111, WA State. It is a Blue, 1993, Ford

Taurus. The car following her is green with the license# LMN 222.

- The private operator establishes a 3-way telecommunication link with you, the private operator, and the driver
- The private operator continues to update you with the current location of the driver
- The driver is nearing the county line

Focus: How would you handle a moving emergency?

Participants' comments

- They would prefer that the caller dial 911 first, then the PSAP operator can call the private operator to get the location of the caller.
- They want a call-back number for the caller.
- They are concerned that the caller will be confused about whether to use the "911" button or to dial 9-1-1.
- If the caller were to dial 9-1-1, the PSAP operator would give him or her directions to the nearest police station.
- The PSAP operator wants direct contact with the caller.

Recommendation

In a moving emergency, the PSAP operator should have voice communication with the driver.

Summary

The following issues were discussed during the open discussion at the end of the focus group meeting:

Voice communication is necessary

Dispatchers rely on voice and hearing background noise to assess each call. Even the attempt of voice communication is informative. For example, if someone does not pick up a ringing phone, the PSAP can assume it is a real emergency. If the PSAP operator can't even attempt to call the caller, he or she has no way of confirming the emergency.

Although a data link is useful, dispatchers are unlikely to respond to a "data only" call. They won't do anything until they talk to the person reporting the incident. If a two-way data link is the only alternative, dispatchers want a call-back number as a backup.

PSAPs want to maintain control and judgment

The public representatives stressed their concern with private centers making judgments about 911 calls. The PSAPs do not want to relinquish any control (decision-making power) to the private centers. They are used to alarm companies who do not make any judgments about calls. Alarm companies simply relay facts about alarms. The more facts or information the PSAPs can get from private operators, the better.

Screening or filtering 911 calls should not be the responsibility of a private center according to the public representatives. In some cases, PSAPs act as the primary answering point for private companies.

Issue of “Privacy” and “Consent”

Privacy issues and two-party consent should be of concern for the private response centers. For example, if personnel at a private response center can listen to what goes on in a stolen car (via a hidden microphone), it may be an infringement on the suspect’s right to privacy.

There are a number of liability issues for stolen car incidents. Police can’t do anything without probable cause and written consent from the owner of the car. It may be enough for the car owner to give the PSAP verbal consent if the private operator can confirm the voice of the person on the line (3-way communication or conference call).

In all cases involving taped conversations, private operators and their subscribers must be prepared to be subpoenaed if their tapes are released as legal evidence.

False alarms and filtering

If the Pushme technologies were marketed as high-end devices there would be fewer calls; however, the private center would still need a way of verifying calls and have a policy for false alarms. The public representatives assume there will be fines established for false alarms.

PSAPs are working on a technological solution for filtering duplicate calls through congestion control at cell sites.

Working without private response centers

During the focus group meeting, the public representatives questioned the need for a private response center. One comment was, “getting the location of the traveler certainly solves one problem, but having a private response center introduces many other problems.”

If the calls were routed directly to the PSAP and there were no private centers, the PSAPs would be responsible for responding to all of those calls. If they were given the location and phone number of a caller, it would be their duty to respond.

They believe that eventually (within the next 5 years) GPS technology will be used to locate cellular phone calls and the PSAPs will handle these calls without a third party intervening.

Working with private response centers

The private response center personnel should be State certified or thoroughly trained and know the protocols of all the PSAPs and State routes.

In order to accommodate those PSAPs that cannot automatically transfer cellular phone calls, private companies should provide a trunk that would identify and cue their calls as "911" calls. By doing so, the calls that go from the private center to the PSAPs will be priority calls (with automatic transfer capabilities) not 7-digit calls. 911 calls can be transferred automatically at most PSAPs.

Private operators should provide call type (e.g., medical, police, etc.) and caller location then transfer the call to the appropriate PSAP, aid dispatcher, or WSP communication center as soon as possible. The caller should have voice communication with the operators. The private operator should be able to transfer (via 3-way communication) the callers to the PSAP.

Appendix A

Overview:

Pushme Interface Evaluations

Usability Heuristics

We used the following heuristics¹ to evaluate the xyPoint (formerly Sencom) operator's interface and sending device, RSPI's operator's interface, and Motorola's sending device.

- Visibility of system status: *Can users understand the feedback information?*
- Match between system and the real world: *Does the interface follow real-world conventions?*
- User control and freedom: *Are there quick and safe exits (e.g., undo, cancel, back, etc.)?*
- Consistency and standards: *Do they use the same terminology as the PSAPs?*
- Error prevention: *Are problems easily prevented?*
- Recognition rather than recall: *Are objects, actions, and options visible? Is valuable information hidden in dialogs? Do users have to stop and think about how to receive or send information?*
- Flexibility and efficiency of use: *Can users tailor frequent actions?*
- Aesthetic and minimalist design: *Do dialogs contain irrelevant or rarely used information?*
- Help users recognize, diagnose, and recover from errors: *Are error messages displayed in plain language (no codes), do they precisely indicate the problem, and constructively suggest a solution?*
- Help and documentation: *Is help easily searched, task-oriented, concrete, and manageable?*

Scenarios (from observations)

In addition to scenarios that came to mind when we did the evaluations, we ran through the following scenarios during our evaluations:

1. Caller is out of gas (caller needs directions to the gas station).
2. Caller has a flat tire.
3. Caller (or caller's passenger) is having a heart attack.
4. Caller was just in an accident and is injured.
5. Caller is reporting an erratic driver.

¹ See Nielsen & Mack (1994). Usability Inspection Methods.

Specific areas investigated (from observations)

We also took a critical look at:

- Mouse and keyboard use: *the CAD systems used in the PSAPs are keyboard driven and the call receivers and dispatchers rely heavily on taking extensive notes. The Pushme interfaces seem to be primarily mouse driven.*
- Online maps: *Were they similar to the maps we saw in the field?*

Reports

We presented our interface evaluations to xyPoint in a meeting on February 12, 1996 (they requested a verbal report). We sent a written evaluation to DEA for Motorola and RSPI on March 5, 1996.

Appendix B

Overview:

Focus Group Meeting

The focus group meeting was conducted by LUTE (Judy Ramey, Erin Schulz, and Matt Shobe) on March 5, 1996 at the University of Washington, Loew Hall, room 355.

Attendees

Public representatives:

Rana Hoover, Dispatcher, Issaquah PSAP

Sue Chapin, Supervisor, King County PSAP

Jerrod Strid, Dispatcher, King County PSAP

Bob Oenning, Director, E-911 (Olympia)

Debbie Henderson, Supervisor, WSP (Marysville)

Kandy Roseth, Supervisor, Kirkland Police Department

Judy Cothorn, Supervisor, SNOPAC

Morgan Balogh, WSDOT

Marlys Davis, E-911 (King County); she attended the last half of the meeting but did not participate

Pushme Representatives

Jean Lambson, William Clise, Jane Bissonnette, Bart Cima, JimBenson, Mark Haselkorn, and Kathy Semple.

Invited but did not attend:

Vickie Crawford, WSP (Bellevue)

Roy Kittleson, WSP, (Bellevue)

Vicki Wise, Supervisor, Issaquah PSAP

Marge Williams, E-911 (Snohomish)

Ruth McMullen, Dispatcher, Kirkland PSAP

Agenda

Part I

- Judy Ramey gave a brief introduction.
- Erin Schulz gave an overview of the meeting.
- Matt Shobe described the Pushme technologies.
- Erin Schulz presented 9 scenarios (one at a time) to the public representatives for their response. The Pushme partners were observers, not participants, during these scenario discussions.

Part II

We had a free form discussion on issues the Pushme partners and public representatives brought up.

APPENDIX T : LETTER TO PARTNERS REGARDING INSTITUTIONAL ISSUES IMPACTING THE PUSHME OPERATIONAL TEST

Participants (in alphabetical order):

Morgan Balogh, P.E. (WSDOT)
Jim Benson (DEA)
Bart Cima (DEA)
William Clise and/or Roxane Withers (XYPOINT)
Scott Cook (Booz Allen)
Allan Disman (RSPD)
Dennis P. Eckhart (FHWA)
Ed Fischer (FHWA)
Roy Kittelson (WSP)
Jean Lambson (Motorola)
Paul Lavallee and/or Greg Mackinnon (IBI Group)
Peter M. Briglia, P.E. (WSDOT)
Judy Ramey (UW)
Mark Haselkorn (UW)

Dear (Participant),

As part of the evaluation of the PUSHME Operational Test, we are eager to learn more about the institutional issues that were encountered by the participants during the operational test, how those challenges were addressed, and lessons that were learned. In addition, we would like to know how your experience with the project has impacted your thinking on future deployment of the systems tested.

To accomplish this, we would like to phone interview you at a time convenient to you within the next two weeks. Your name or other indication of specifically who you are will not be linked with the information you provide.

To help prepare you, we have included a list of topics that may be brought up during the phone interview. The first set of topics focuses on the institutional issues that impacted the operational test itself. The second set of topics explores issues that could impact future deployment.

1. Institutional Issues Impacting the Operational Test

- What you initially expected your role and others' roles on the project to be, and whether these roles were realized as the project progressed.
- Aspects of the partnership that worked well, and aspects that impeded progress. What, if anything, might you have done differently?
- Your understanding of the goals of the project, whether or not you believe PUSHME has met these goals so far, and whether or not you believe the project, overall, has been a success.
- Your perception of the benefits and risk to your organization in participating in this operational test, and whether these perceptions were realized.
- Your perspectives on the management of the project.
- Your perception of the role of the evaluation team on the project.

2. *Institutional Issues Possibly Impacting Future Deployment*

- Your perception of whether a private emergency response center is a fundamental component of future deployment, or only one deployment scenario.
- Your perception of the likelihood of a private response center successfully integrating with current public response agencies.
- Your perception of the relationship between a private emergency response center and current E-911 centers.
- Your perception of how the new requirements that cellular 911 calls include automatic location and number identification will impact the demand for emergency response systems beyond cellular phones coordinated with existing 911 services.
- How the operational test has impacted your concept of future emergency response system deployment.

Caitlin O'Connor or Kathy Semple will call you within the next week to arrange a time to conduct the phone interview. We anticipate that the phone interview will take about 30 minutes to complete. Thank you in advance for your cooperation. If you have any questions, please feel free to call me at (206) 543-2577 or Kathy Semple at (206) 685-7979.

Sincerely,

Mark Haselkorn
Evaluation Manager
PuSHMe Project

APPENDIX U : FCC REPORT AND ORDER AND FURTHER NOTICE OF PROPOSED RULEMAKING

The FCC Report and Order and Further Notice of Proposed Rulemaking, Adopted June 12, 1996, Released July 26, 1996. CC Docket No. 94-102.

- Not later than 12 months after the effective date of the rules adopted in this proceeding, covered carriers must process and transmit to any appropriate PSAPs all 911 calls made from wireless mobile handsets which transmit a code identification, including calls initiated by roamers. The processing and transmission of such calls shall not be subject to any user validation or similar procedure that otherwise may be invoked by the covered carrier.
 - In the case of 911 calls made from wireless mobile handsets that do not transmit a code identification, not later than 12 months after the effective date of the rules adopted in this proceeding, covered carriers must process and transmit such calls to any appropriate PSAP which previously has issued a formal instruction to the carrier involved that the PSAP desires to receive such calls from the carrier.
 - Not later than 12 months after the effective date of the rules adopted in this proceeding, covered carriers must be capable of transmitting calls by individuals with speech or hearing disabilities through devices used in conjunction with or as a substitute for traditional wireless mobile handsets, e.g., through the use of Text Telephone Devices (TTY) to local 911 services.
 - The implementation and deployment of enhanced 911 features and functions will be accomplished in two phases. Under Phase I, not later than 12 months after the effective date of the rules adopted in this proceeding, covered carriers must have initiated the actions necessary to enable them to relay a caller's Automatic Number Identification (ANI) and the location of the base station or cell site receiving a 911 call to the designated PSAP. Not later than 18 months after the effective date of the rules adopted in this Order, such carriers must have completed these actions. These capabilities will allow the PSAP attendant to call back if the 911 call is disconnected.
 - Under Phase II, not later than five years after the effective date of the rules adopted in this proceeding, covered carriers are required to achieve the capability to identify the latitude and longitude of a mobile unit making a 911 call, within a radius of no more than 125 meters in 67 percent of all cases.
11. We also provide that the E911 (Phase I and Phase II) requirements imposed upon covered carriers by our actions in this Order shall apply only if (1) a carrier receives a request for such E911 services from the administrator of a PSAP that is capable of receiving and utilizing the data elements associated with the services; and (2) a mechanism for the recovery of costs relating to the provision of such services is in place. If the carrier receives a request less than 6 months before the implementation dates of Phase I and Phase II, then it must comply with the Phase I and Phase II requirements within 6 months after the receipt of the notice specifying the request.